

JAMES IV / BORWELL

(22)

Ray
white

Conference Roy White Jr & RPLR in Salt
Lake City, UT 5 OCT 1980

Questions

- ① Second given name for Roy? - only one name
- ② Full Name of R. L. Lee - Current VP of First State
Bank of Bedian, TX? - Rays says = II
- ③ On Virgil A. U. sheet info came from Johnnie P.
Upchurch HONNOLD - who is this?
↳ HONNOLL
- ④ Info in #3 also from Mack U. Oldho is MACK U?
- ⑤ Virgil A. U. family lived on the farm of
the father of Ed Jones. ~~what~~ what is
the significance

Durwell was in GA in Greene Co in 1810 +
sold his land & disappeared - next appeared
in MS then back to Wilcox AL in 1830
then to Sumpter Co (became Claxton Co) MS
but does not show in 1840 census

Roy perhaps he moved to some place in
GA in 1810 where he met his wife.

Roy first found BURRER on the
GA tax lists (originals in Duke Univ
Manuscript Lib). He is on 1805

Tax list for 64 Acres Greene Co, GA
1806, 1807, 1808, 1809, 1810 (all 64 acres)
but in 1810 has 101 & 101 1/2 acres in
Wilkinson Co, GA Wilkinson Co listed
3 times 1828, 1854, 1924.

In 1828 record of estate named
In 1854 record of ordinary named
In 1924 office of Clerk + Ordinary
had vaults.

Roy assumes he met Riley family
in Wilkinson Co

There was a James U in Greene Co GA
 paying tax on himself only (no land)
 (no slaves) (house, 1 stall) - in
 same tax district as Burrill U.
 James there in 1806, 1807, —, 1809, 1810
~~(not James)~~
 neither are there in 1811, 1812
 (James not there in 1808 - Ray's
 theory is that James may have
 been scouting for land
 in Culpeper Co.

Ray says R. E. I run only one of the Green
 Co U's to make a success.

~~BE DEYES~~

BEED EYES

4982 - Hawley Cem = a private graveyard
 of the Price Family.

Johnnie P. Upchurch Hannell is a descendant
 of U - lived in Waco TX

Mack U = Richard Neil Mack U 5009 | Ray has a
 regular correspondence

Send of Robert Lee ~~U~~ interest -

Robert Lee may be able to dig up facts -

Newberry Library in Chicago

Page 12 of 14 30 MAR 1980 Roy White Jr to RPM

2029

4926

No. 71 Estate of Burwell
Upchurch, Dec'd

Upon application it is ordered
by the Court that Burwell M. Upchurch

be and he is hereby appointed administrator of all and singular the goods and chattels rights and credits which were of Burwell Upchurch deceased and the clerk is ordered to issue to him letters accordingly he having given Bond in the sum of Fifteen thousands dollars with Littleberry Champion, Zebulon Buckaloo, Joel A. Thompson and John Brock securities and taken the oath prescribed by law.

2029

Ordered by the Court that said administrators have leave to sell the personal property of deceased at publick sale and to sell the crop privately.

Ordered by the court that William Sloan, James Grimes, John Philips and David Bryant be and they are hereby appointed to appraise the personal property of deceased.

The clerk is ordered to cause publication of this administration as required by law. Published in Whig.

DATE ???

THE STATE OF ALABAMA SUMTER COUNTY I, W. E. DEARMAN, Judge of Probate in and for said State and County, do hereby certify that the within and foregoing is a true and correct copy of Estate

as the same appears of record in my office on this date 18 of February's Minutes Book 6 Page 18

Given under my hand and seal of office this 6 day of February 1968

W. E. Dearman Judge of Probate

ROY WHITE 5022 MOOR DALE LANE SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

BURWELL UPCHURCH

2029

Feb 1834

Ordered that Elijah Keese, Burrell Upchurch, and John Painter be appointed apportionary in Capt. Gilmore's Beat.
(Minutes Comm. Court, Clarke Co., Ala. Book "B" p. 40)

(Burrell Upchurch not mentioned anymore after Feb 1834 in Clarke County Commissioners Court Minutes)

To date (June 1968) no land records have been located for Burrell Upchurch in Clarke Co, or in Wilcox County pertaining to that part of Wilcox which became Clarke County in 1831. However, from the reference points given in these proceedings and from the names of the other individuals involved who were undoubtedly neighbors, it has been ascertained that the Upchurch family very probably lived in the extreme northeast section of present day Clarke County. A grave of "E. Upchurch" Died Feb 1831 located in the woods on the old Tompkins place, now owned by Mrs. Sullivan Sheehan, at Atkinson, Ala. about a mile and a half from the Wilcox Co. line cannot be other than the wife of Burrell Upchurch.

2029

4 Nov 1833

Ordered that Dixon Boutwell be appointed Executor of the last will and testament of Sarah Cox deceased and that he give bond and security in the sum of two hundred and fifty dollars and that John Loftin Sen'r and Jesse Pugh be taken as his securities.

Ordered that Lewis Hallet, Hugh traywick, Burrell Upchurch, Ennis Loftin and John Panter be appointed appraisers of the estate of Sarah Cox deceased.
(Minutes Orphan Court, Clarke Co, Ala. 1829-1840 p. 102)

2029

2029

9 Dec 1836

Ordered by the Court that Wallace Roberson, Bryant Marshall, Andrew Eastis, Walter Chatham, Thomas (Ironan), Burwell Upchurch, James Ratliff, and Joseph Washington be and they are hereby appointed Commissioners to revise and mark out a way for a road leading from the Mississippi line through the 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th and thus a due East line to the 16th section of Township 16 Range 3 West intersecting Black Bluff Road at that point.
(Commissioners Minutes, Sumter County, Ala 1833-1845)

(above book read from front to page 155 and from page 436 to the end.

Lack of time prevented reading the remainder and Burwell Upchurch may be mentioned in other proceedings)

2029

Miss Bessie Brock who resides on Hwy 10 near Yantley in Choctaw County, Ala. has in her possession the old records of the Concord Baptist Church. In a list of the White Male Members of the Church, undated but before 1864, is included the name of "B.M. Upchurch", deceased. The most well-known members of the area seem to be listed first with B.M. as No. 7. On a separate list for female members the wives are listed in the same order as their husbands but there is no wife named for B.M. Upchurch. Question: If this is Burrell Miles, brother of Moses and J.T.R., why is not Margaret listed? If this is B.M.'s father Burwell/Burrell, who is known to have died in late 1847 and was apparently a widower, was his name B.M. Sr.?? (the list could very well have been made up from memory long after the Upchurches left the area and B.M. and his father Burwell were confused with each other)

4926

4926

4926

2029

2029

BURWELL U
XID-2029 14
Pg 14 from H 30 MAR 1980 Roy White Jr & R D U
2029

GEORGIA)
GREENE COUNTY) THIS INDENTURE made this 13th day of September in the year of
Our Lord Eighteen hundred & ten Between Burrell Upchurch of the one part & Thomas
Dawson of the other part both of the County and State aforesaid Witnesseth that
the said Burrell Upchurch for and in consideration of the sum of One hundred &
twenty Eight Dollars to him in hand paid the Receipt whereof is hereby Acknowledged
by the said Burrell Upchurch hath this day bargained Sold released & conveyed and
doth by these presents Bargain sell release & Convey unto the said Thomas Dawson
all that Tract or parcel of land lying in the county of Greene on the waters of
the Oconee containing sixty four acres butting and bounding as follows Bound on
the north by William - - - - on the West by Thos. Terrell on line South by
Thomas Collins on the East by Mrs. Woods land Beginning at a post oak running
North 15 East 14 chains to a Hickory Thence North 70 West 12 chains to a B. gum
Thence S 1- West 10 chains to a Mulberry thence South 75 West -6Chains to a post
Oak the beginning corner Together with all and Singular the Rights members and
appurtenances thereunto belonging or in any wise appertaining and the - - - -
Rents - - - and profits thereof & of every part thereof. To have and to hold the
said Tract or parcel of Land unto him the said Thomas Dawson his heirs and assigns
forever and I the said Burrell Upchurch for myself my heirs Executors and Adminis-
trators to warrant and forever defend the same to the Said Thomas Dawson his heirs
etc in fee simple against the claim or claims of all other persons whatsoever In
Witness whereof I the said Burrell Upchurch hath hereunto set my hand and seal the
day & year first above written.

Burrell Upchurch (Seal)
2029

Signed Seal and Delivered
in presence of us
Moses T. Hopkins
Henry Rogers

(From Book DD, Page 26 et seq. Deed Records,
Greene County, Georgia)

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

① Pg 13 of Itt 30 MAR 1980 Roy White for RDU
BURWELL U
XID - 2029 13
2029

THIS INDENTURE made in the Year of Our Lord One thousand Eight hundred and Nine and on the twenty fourth day of October between Burrell Upchurch of the State of Georgia and County of Greene of the one part and Robert Johnson of the State and County aforesaid of the other part Witnesseth that Burrell Upchurch for the consideration of four hundred dollars to him in hand paid by Ro Johnson hath Bargained and Sold and by these presents doth Bargain Convey and Confirm unto Ro Johnson his heirs etc one Certain Tract or parcel of land situate lying and being in the County aofresaid on the waters of the south fork of Ogechee Containing one hundred and Sixty Acres Bounded as follows to wit Beginning at Robert Pecks chesnut corner Thence N Eighty five west seven chains to a Hickory corner thence South three chains and fifty links to a post oak Corner Thence N eighty five west thrity one chains to a black gum corner on Alexr Kings line Thence South forty four chains to a red oak corner Thence East thirty nine chains to a pine North forty five chains to the beginning Containing as above be the same more or less and I Burrell Upchurch do for myself my heirs etc forever relinquish unto the said Ro Johnson his heirs etc the above land and premises with all and Singular the rights profits Hereditaments unto the same belonging or in any wise Appertaining unto the said Ro Johnson forever as a complete Title in fee simple as can be held possessed or enjoyed and I Burrell Upchurch do covenant and agree with the said Ro Johnson to make and sign or cause to be made any Instrument or Instruments in writing that shall be deemed necessary by my legal Attorney to the well authenticating of the same In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal the day and date above written

Burrell Upchurch
2029

Signed in presence of

(Book DD, Page 59, Deed Records
Greene County, Georgia)

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

ROY WHITE, JR

XID-5032

①

30 MAR 1980

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

DEAR PHIL:

AM WRITING THIS TONITE, BUT WILL NOT MAIL TIL LATER IN THE WEEK AFTER I HAVE BEEN ABLE TO GET SOME THINGS COPIED OFF AT THE LIBRARY.

THIS WILL THANK YOU, VERY MUCH, FOR SENDING ALONG THE COPIES FROM YOUR BIOFILES RE BURWELL UPCHURCH (XID 2029), AND THE HUNNICUT CONNECTION. SOME WORK WILL HAVE TO BE DONE ON THAT, SOMEDAY, TO SEE WHETHER OR NOT IT PROVES OUT, BUT THE PERCENTAGES CERTAINLY SEEM TO BEAN IN THAT DIRECTION.

ALL OF THE VARIOUS ADDRESSES IN YOUR FILES FOR "ROY WHITE" REFER TO ME. I ALSO LIVED AT TWO DIFFERENT ADDRESSES IN DALLAS, TEXAS, PLUS AN ADDITIONAL ONE IN HOUSTON.

I AM IMPRESSED WITH THE ORGANIZATION YOU SEEM TO HAVE APPLIED TO THE MATERIAL YOU HAVE GATHERED. WE HAVE BEEN TALKING, FOR A COUPLE OF YEARS NOW, ABOUT TAKING A SIGHT-SEEING TRIP DOWN THRU ARIZONA (MY WIFE HAS NOT BEEN THERE). IF IT EVER DEVELOPS I WOULD LIKE TO STOP IN TUCSON AND VISIT.

THANKING YOU AGAIN, I AM, WITH

BEST REGARDS,

Roy White

8 APRIL

P.S.: SORRY, BUT WE HAD OUT-OF-TOWN COMPANY WHICH LEFT YESTERDAY.

Note - \$1.00 was enclosed - no comment from Roy - RPH

DISPOSITION OF ATTACHMENTS
TO ROY WHITE LTR OF 30 MAR 1980 TO RPH

PG

1 Original letter

2 Filed with Burnell U (XID-2029).

3 Filed with Burnell U (XID-2029)

4 Census Records 1900 Census Co, TX - see Census Files

5 Filed with Burnell U (XID-2029)

6 " " " " "

7 " " John Tillman Peley U (XID-4943)

8 " " Burnell U (XID-2029)

9 " " " " "

10

11

12 Filed with Burnell U (XID-2029)

13 " " " " "

14 " " " " "

15 Filed with Burnell U

16 Filed with Burnell U.

17 Filed with John Tillman Peley U.

18 Filed with Moser U (XID-2030)

19 Filed with Moser U (XID-2030).

20 Filed with James Monroe U (XID-2031)

21 Filed with James Monroe U (XID-2031)

22 Filed with Vergil A. U.

23 Filed with Ernie Perry U

24 Filed with Ernie Perry U

25 Filed with James William U Sr

26 Filed with James William U Sr.

27 Filed with Nancy Jane U

28 Filed with Roy White Sr.

29 Filed with Roy White Jr

30 Filed with Myra Jewie White

Interviews conducted during Genealogical trip to Clarke, Sumter, and Choctaw Counties, Alabama, May 1968

Mr. D.C. Mathews Grove Hill, Clarke Co. (about 75 years old)
(locally acknowledged to be familiar with the history, etc of Clarke Co.)
It can be assumed that the Upchurch family was very probably "wealthy" or at least above the average because they introduced the first family carriage into their neighborhood. Both the Loftin and Champion families into which the two Upchurch daughters married were very prominent in their day.

"Piney Woods Creek" located between Thomasville and Bashi

Mr. George E. Carleton Bashi, Clarke Co. (75 on 21 Oct 1968)
(lived in the area all his life -- lifelong bachelor)
Actually remembers the old timers during his childhood mentioning the Upchurch family on various occasions but cannot remember any of the details. Has the impression that the Upchurches lived in the northeast part of the county near Atkinson.
Original Loftin Community was about four miles east of present-day Bashi.

Mr. Carter Ingram Bashi, Clarke Co. (about 75 years old)
(has cut timber all over the area all of his working life)
Remembered old Upchurch grave at Atkinson where he cut the timber on the old Tompkins place about 1927. Surmises that the Tompkins bought the land from the Upchurch family. Ask at Buck Pope Store at Atkinson -- everybody knows where the grave is.
in 1927 there was an old Negro man named Tom Love on the Tompkins place who claimed that he used to work for "Mrs. Upchurch" and that she would give him red apples off of a tree for driving her calves up. The death date on the stone marker indicated that wasn't possible. (Is it possible that Tom Love could have been referring to the wife of Moses Upchurch?? It is within the realm of possibility since it is not known where Moses resided -- he may have been on the old Upchurch place at Atkinson -- Roy White)

2030

Mr. H.D. Sheehan Atkinson, Clarke Co.
(brother of Sullivan and Koss Sheehan and Mrs. Hattie Sheehan Champion)
In 1918 there was a picket fence around the old Upchurch grave on three sides. The pickets were very old and moss covered and the grave had a natural "sink")
Mr. H.D. Sheehan was hunting one night with his dogs in 1918 and they treed a Opossum at the gravesite. Having to get into the grave enclosure to get the Opossum and it being dark and spooky, Mr. Sheehan decided "To Hell with it" and got out of there.
Heard Mrs. Clayton Tutt say the Upchurches were travelling through the area from East to West when Mrs. Upchurch came down with smallpox and died. At that time such persons could not be buried in the cemeteries so she had to be buried in the woods. (this "passing through" tradition not borne out by existing records. R.W.)

(Mrs. Clayton Tutt: c/o Mrs. Leona Hentchell Mount Vernon, Ala. June 1968)

Mrs. Claude Champion (Hattie Sheehan) and Mrs. Sullivan Sheehan who owns the gravesite could shed no additional light on the subject of the grave.

Mrs. Clayton Tutt's son at Atkinson says that a Dr. Threadgill attended to Mrs. Upchurch. This tradition apparently comes down from Mrs. Tutt's mother.

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

Correspondence with Mrs. Clayton Tuttle failed to establish that her recollections about the "Mychurch" episode pertained to the Burwell Mychurch family. Indeed - the details she could give seemed to relate to a later episode involving another Mychurch family passing thru the area on their way West.

2029

RW.

(PAGE 15 FROM ROY WHITE 30 MAR 1980 LTR TO RPU)

NOTE: "BURWELL" AND "BURRELL" ARE USED TO REFER TO THE SAME INDIVIDUAL, DEPENDING ON THE AREA IN WHICH HE WAS LIVING AT THE TIME. THE 1820 CENSUS ACTUALLY DEPICTS IT AS "BARRELS". BURWELL WAS LIVING IN THE SUMTER COUNTY, ALA. WHEN HE DIED BUT BEFORE HIS ESTATE WAS SETTLED THAT PART OF THE COUNTY WAS CUT OUT FOR CHOCTAW COUNTY TO WHICH PROBATE PROCEEDINGS WERE THEN TRANSFERRED. THE CHOCTAW COUNTY COURTHOUSE BURNED IN 1873, LOSING ALL RECORDS.

REGARDING THE MISSING SON: ONE JORDAN UPCHURCH DIED CA 31 JAN 1858 IN GRIMES COUNTY, TEXAS WHERE BOTH MOSES AND BURRELL MILES HAD MIGRATED TO A FEW YEARS EARLIER. MOSES AND B.M. WERE APPOINTED ADMINISTRATORS OF HIS ESTATE. JORDAN HAS NOT BEEN FOUND IN AN 1850 CENSUS RECORD, NOR HAS HIS GRAVE BEEN LOCATED, SO HIS AGE CANNOT BE DETERMINED FOR SURE. THIS COMPILER THINKS HIM, HOWEVER, TO BE A GOOD PROSPECT FOR THE MISSING BROTHER.

NOTE: REGARDING THE FATHER OF BURWELL UPCHURCH: ONE JAMES UPCHURCH OF BRUNSWICK CO., VA. NAMES A GRANDSON "BURWELL", SON OF JAMES UPCHURCH (JR.). EXTENSIVE RESEARCH INTO THE VARIOUS UPCHURCH FAMILY BRANCHES BY A NUMBER OF PEOPLE HAS, THUS FAR, NOT TURNED UP ANY OTHER "BURWELL" UPCHURCH OTHER THAN THE ONE REFERRED TO ON THIS GROUP SHEET.

HUSBAND'S NAME UPCHURCH, BURWELL *File under*

When Born 26/45-1820 1780-1790 Where _____

~~When Born~~ 40/50-1830 Where _____

When Died _____ 1846.7 Where _____ PRBLY SUMTER CO., ALA.

When Buried _____ Where _____ PRBLY N. YANTLEY, CHOCTAW, ALA.

When Married _____ Where _____

Other Wives (if any) _____

His Father (SEE NOTE) His Mother's Maiden Name _____

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME _____

When Born 26/45-1820 30/40-1830 Where _____

Christened _____ Where _____

When Died _____ Where _____ ALA.

When Buried _____ Where _____ ALA.

Other Husb. (if any) _____

Her Father _____ Her Mother's Maiden Name _____

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	When Born			Where Born		State or Country	Married
		Day	Month	Year	Town or Place	County		
F	1 <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> UPCHURCH, HARRIET	37		1850			GA.	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> LOFTIN, E
F	2 <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> UPCHURCH, ELIZABETH		CA	1814			GA.	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> CHAMPION,
X M	3 <input type="checkbox"/> UPCHURCH, MOSES	19	APR	1816			GA.	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 1) DICKSON,
M	4 <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> UPCHURCH,	10/15		1830				
M	5 <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> UPCHURCH, BURRELL MILES	5	JULY	1821	PERRY		MISS.	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> JAMES, MA
M	6 <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> UPCHURCH, JOHN TILLMAN / RILEY	19	FEB	1829	PRBLY: WILCOX		ALA.	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> MCGREGOR,
	7							
	8	No. 3	MOSES		M. (2) LARY/LAREY/LAURY,			NANCY (20 SEP
	9							
	10							
	11							
	12							
	13							
	14							

BURWELL U
 (PAGE 15 FROM ROY WHITE 30 MAR 1980 LTR TO RPU)
 XID-2029

Form P 6 Reg - Punched
 Use Reverse Side For Additional Information
 Family Group Sheet
 No. 3
 The Everton Publishers. 526 North Main. Logan. Utah

Page 3 in Roy White for Burwell Mychurch
 Feb 30 MAR 1980 to RDU.

Per Roy White 51

2029

Perry Co, Mississippi

1820 Mychurch Burwells

	1/10	10/16	16/18	26/45	0V/45
(M)	2			1	
(F)	2			1	1

Wilcox Co, Ala page 326

1830 Burwell Mychurch

	0/5	5/10	10/15	15/20	20/30	30/40	40/50
(M)	1	1	2				1
(F)				2		1	

(three female slaves)

2029

1840 Unable to locate but should be in southern part of present day Sumter Co or northern part of present day Choctaw Co. (all Sumter in 1840)

1841 Poll list for Rossier Beat (now Thormville Beat)
Mychurch, B.M. → 4926
Mychurch, Burwell → 2029

Sheet 5 in 30 MAR 1980 Frs Roy White Jr & RDM

5

Burwell Upchurch

No military record for War of 1812 as Ga. resident
 (2029) → Per Roy White, Sr.

3 Mar 1834

Burwell on poll list for Sumter Co, Ala.

Sumter Co, Ala Records Vol 2 by Jenkins

1836

p. 86 Tract Book Records Township 16 Range 3W
 #162 Upchurch, Burwell Sect 6 (2029)
 #163 Upchurch, Moses ^Δ Sect. 6 (2030)

2 Oct 1840

Sumter Co, Ala Deed Book F - 97 (2029)

Hiram Coady ^Δ + wife Harriet to Burwell Upchurch
 all of Sumter Co, Ala for \$1,200⁰⁰

Subdivision (5)? of Section 33 Township 16
 Range 4 west containing 39½ acres. Also East half
 of the NW qtr of Sect. 4 Township 15 Range 4W
 containing 80 acres + ¹²/₁₀₀ — also Subdivision 2 of
 Sect 33 township 16 Range 4W containing 40 acres

note: Sect 33 Township 16 is in present day Sumter
 Sect. 4 Township 15 is in present day Choctaw
 (the two sections are adjacent)

O pg 6 of Jtr 30 MAR 1980 Roy White Sr to RMY

Feb 1839

Per Roy White Sr.

2029

Deed - Recorded in Marengo Co, Ala
Burwell Upchurch of Sumter Co to
 Martin Prewitt of Wilcox Co for \$500⁰⁰
 North East qtr of Sect. 21 + 7 1/2 acrs of
 west half of Northwest qtr of Sect 22 - all in
 Township 14 of Range Six East of District of
 Catawba in County of Wilcox

Dec 1836

2029

Deed - Sumter Co - Ala Bk. B - 370
 Walker Chatham^A + Abigail his wife of Sumter Co
 to Burrell Upchurch of Sumter Co for \$2000⁰⁰
 Northeast qtr of Northwest qtr Sec No. 17.
 Northwest qtr of N.E. qtr Sec No. 17. East half
 of S.E. qtr Sec. No. 8, South west qtr of ~~S.E.~~ S.E. qtr
 of sec No. 8 all of township 15 Range 3 west
 containing 200 acres more or less + being in the
 District of Lands subject its sale at Demopolis
note: all in present day Choctaw Co.

Page 2 in Roy white fr #4 30 MAR 1980 to RCU

2029 → Per Roy white fr 2

8 Nov 1838

Sumter Co, Ala Deed Bk D - 605

Burrell Mychurch to James Thompson^Δ for \$4500⁰⁰

part Sect. 7, T 16, R 3W }
part Sect 8, T 16, R 3W } 489 acres.
part Sect 17, T 16, R 3W } Demopolis Land District

all in present day Sumter Co.

2029 → Per RW, fr

12 Sept 1836

Sumter Co, Ala

Burwell Mychurch

Sect. 6, T 16, R 3W (E 1/2 of SE 1/4) 80.67

(~~24~~ Oct. 1836)

Moses Mychurch^Δ

Sect. 6, T 16, R 3W (NW 1/4 of SE 1/4) 40.33

2030 → Per RW, fr

12 Mar 1835

Burwell Mychurch

Sect. 8, T 16, R 3W (NW 1/4 of SE 1/4) 40.00 ac.

note: above plots "on Kenterbush"

2029 → Per RW, fr

MISCELLANEOUS INFORMATION IN
FILES OF ROY WHITE JR - Obtained
from Roy White, Jr by RPU 8 6 OCT 80

- ① BEN 18 SEP 1885 - 23 JUN 1918
Son of B.M. & T.M. MO 8-9802
- ② THEODOCIA M. ROBINSON 19 AUG 1857 - 21 FEB 1926
- ③ DR B. W. ROBINSON 29 JUN 1839 - 10 MAY 192X
- ④ J. MILES ROBINSON 1880 - 1959
- ⑤ MACK ROBINSON 1899 - 1958

(①-④) on a 3" X 4" sheet, ⑤ = on lock.

- ⑥ W.E. UPCHURCH SERVICE STATION [WILLIE ERVIN]
Dealer in ENCO Products
201 PARKING WAY; LAKE JACKSON, TX Phone CY-2651
- ⑦ MR MACK U (LESSIE)
Tomhall, TX (Gen Del)
- ⑧ MACK U, 308 Oxford, Tomhall, TX
- ⑨ A DRON Wilson, 710 Enfield, BRYAN
- ⑩ Mrs W. D. Nohler (EULA), 208 E. 33rd
Bryan, TX
- ⑪ Jimmy NOBLES (son of Eula), 205 W. 29th
Bryan, TX Phone TA 32482
- ⑫ Mrs R.H. FORMBY, PO BOX 424
Leeds, AL 35094
(Possible connection with L. B. Champion)

(⑪-⑫) on a single sheet.

- ⑬ Mrs F. H. HUBLER, dau of Milton E. U.
gd of Moses U. (Jennie U.)
- ⑭ 323 SNOVER c/o Franklin H. Peyton
UN 4-1478 (Note ⑭ may belong to ⑬ - RPU)
- ⑮ Mrs Walter W. Hardin, 1202 Rogers
HU 6-3447 great gd of Miles U.
- ⑯ Mrs Clayton TUTT, PO Box 850, Mt Vernon, AL
knows about Upland Grove at Athens, AL
b. 1878

State MISSISSIPPI

County

Clarke
LAWRENCE

1870 CENSUS - UNITED STATES

Town
Township

P.O.

Call No. 562225

Page	Dwelling No.	Family No.	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value - Real Estate	Value - Personal property	Birthplace	Father Foreign born	Mother Foreign born	Month born in year	Month married in year	School in Year	Can't Read or Write	Eligible to vote	Date of Enumeration
647	286	374	^{2d Dist} White, Benjamin ^{P.O. Shubuta}	63	M	W	Farmer	100		Nc						✓		25 July
			Francis	30	F	W	Keeping House			ala						✓		
			Mahala	18	F	✓				✓								
			Andrew	16	M	✓				Miss								
			Darling R.	8	M	✓				✓								
	286	375	Upchurch, Benjamin	27	M	W	Farmer			ala								25 July
			Hannah	25	F	W	Keeping Home			✓								
			Cinthy	5	F	✓				✓								
			Lottie	25	F	✓				✓								
			Wesley	14	M	✓				✓								
			alice	7	F	✓				✓								

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

Williamson Co, Texas

Film
1608755

Marriage Index

Upchurch, Cora	+	J.D. Magill	5-529	16 Dec 1884
✓ G.B.	+	M.M. Bragg	5-143	4 Jan 1881
✓ John R	+	Lizzie Wiley	6-97	23 Dec 1885
✓ Mary E.	+	W.T. Hyland	4-30	26 Mar 1893
✓ Phoebe F.	+	R.W. Hall	5-19	5 Feb. 1879
✓ W.G.	+	A.L. Evans	5-397	18 Oct. 1883
✓ Wm G.	+	Sarah C. Wiley	9-41	27 Nov. 1895

film

Clarke Co, Miss

890132

Mrge Rec. A. 1853-1865

Upchurch, NP. + Mary Susan Bass

bond. J.R. Rigby

m. 8 Feb 1859

Page

322

890133

Mrge Rec. C 1867-1873

Upchurch, F.E. (Female) + Benjamin White

bond. Wesley Taylor

m. 21 Nov-1867

98

Mrge Rec. D

Upchurch, B.N. + Miss ^{ALVETA} Alveta Johnson

bond. W.S. Mayfield

m. 22 Nov. 1874

by J.W. Wedgworth, MG.

103

ROY WHITE, JR

REC'D
12 NOV 82

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SLC, UTAH 84117

10 Nov 1982

DEAR PHIL:

RE YOUR LETTER OF 31 OCT 1982 CONCERNING JOSEPH UPCHURCH, ET AL.

AFTER READING YOUR LETTER SEVERAL TIMES AND CONSIDERING THE CIRCUMSTANCES I HAVE TO GO ALONG WITH YOUR No.2 SCENARIO WHEREBY FELIX G. UPCHURCH (B. 1820), ENOCH S. UPCHURCH (B. 1822) AND AMBROSE F. UPCHURCH ARE ALL THREE BROTHERS, AND THE SONS OF JOSEPH UPCHURCH (1775-1850). PROBABLY WHAT HAS HAPPENED IS THAT THE FAMILY KNEW THAT JOSEPH, FELIX AND ENOCH WERE RELATED AND THAT ENOCH WAS A BROTHER TO ONE OF THEM, AND SOMEWHERE ALONG THE LINE HE GOT ATTACHED TO THE WRONG GENERATION BY SOME WELL-MEANING REPEATER OF THE FAMILY STORY. THE WILSON UPCHURCH I FOUND IN EVIDENCE MIGHT ALSO BE A SON OF JOSEPH.

AS FAR AS PARENTAGE FOR JOSEPH HIMSELF GOES I AM NOT CONVERSANT ENOUGH WITH THE FAMILIES OF THAT ERA TO REALLY EVEN TALK ABOUT IT. HOWEVER, IT IS KIND OF INTERESTING THAT YOU MENTION THE RUTHERFORD Co., N.C. GROUP BECAUSE THERE WAS A FAMILY OVER IN WARREN/ALLEN Cos., KY. WHICH I THINK MIGHT HAVE ORIGINATED IN RUTHERFORD Co., N.C., AND WHICH INCLUDED AN INDIVIDUAL NAMED AMBROSE UPCHURCH WHO MARRIED IN 1814 (IN WARREN Co., KY.). AT THE MOMENT I DO NOT RECALL WHY I THINK THEY WERE FROM RUTHERFORD Co., AND MAYBE I AM WRONG ABOUT IT. BESIDES, IT MIGHT JUST BE COINCIDENCE THAT THE NAME "AMBROSE" WAS USED.

I AM PLEASED TO KNOW THAT MY EFFORTS, SUCH AS THEY ARE, HAVE BEEN HELPFUL, AND I APPRECIATE HEARING FROM YOU ABOUT THE RESULTS.

BEST REGARDS!



ROY WHITE, JR

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SLC, UTAH 84117
17 OCTOBER 1982

REC'D
21 OCT 82

DEAR PHIL:

DURING MY LAST LIBRARY-TRIP I SPENT SOME OF THE DAY WITH YOUR MISSING LINK No.9, AMBROSE UPCHURCH. DECIDING TO FOLLOW THROUGH ON YOUR CLUE FROM THE 1840 CENSUS (A.V. UPCHURCH OF WILSON Co., TENN.) I PULLED THE INDICES TO VARIOUS OF THE WILSON Co. RECORDS TO SEE IF A.V.U. APPEARED -- SPECIFICALLY TO SEE IF "AMBROSE" APPEARED.

I FOUND NOTHING PERTAINING TO AMBROSE.

THERE WERE OTHER UPCHURCHES THERE AND I COPIED DOWN THE REFERENCES TO MOST OF THEM. IN ADDITION, I PULLED A FILM THAT CONTAINED TAX LISTS AND SCANNED THRU THESE (ARRANGED, FORTUNATELY, ALPHABETICALLY IN EACH TAXING DISTRICT) THINKING THAT SURELY AMBROSE WOULD APPEAR. HE DID NOT, BUT THEN NEITHER DID VARIOUS OTHER UPCHURCHES WHOM I FELT SHOULD HAVE.

THAT TOOK CARE OF THE MORNING HOURS. AFTER LUNCH I HELPED A VISITING COUSIN WITH SOME OF HER PROBLEMS UNTIL VIRTUALLY THE END OF THE DAY, AT WHICH POINT I DECIDED TO GIVE IT ONE MORE SHOT. IN DESPERATION I PULLED THE 1840 CENSUS RECORD FOR WILSON COUNTY, TENN. AND, INSIDE OF TEN MINUTES, MADE THE EXASPERATING DISCOVERY THAT A.V.U. HAD BEEN MIS-INDEXED. HE IS REPORTED TO BE ON PAGE 348 AND THAT PART IS CORRECT. THE PROBLEM IS THAT PAGE 348 OF THAT SET OF CENSUS RETURNS IS NOT IN WILSON Co., BUT IS IN WARREN COUNTY -- WHERE AMBROSE WAS IN 1850. AT THIS POINT (TODAY) I CAN LOOK BACK AND THINK IT WAS FUNNY, BUT AT THE TIME..... (NO FAULT OF YOURS, OF COURSE).

IT WAS THE END OF THE DAY AND I WAS EXPECTED AT HOME SO HAD TO LEAVE, BUT I DID CHECK THE 1830 CENSUS INDEX AND DISCOVERED THAT THERE WAS A CERTAIN JOSEPH UPCHURCH IN WARREN Co. FOR THAT YEAR. I NOTE WITH INTEREST THAT AMBROSE NAMED A SON "JOSEPH". FURTHER CHECKING, HERE AT HOME, DIVULGES INFORMATION THAT THERE WAS A JOSEPH UPCHURCH IN WHITE COUNTY (ADJACENT TO WARREN Co.) IN 1811.

THERE MIGHT BE PROBLEMS FOLLOWING THIS UP (BY READING BETWEEN THE LINES I ASSUME THAT YOUR CORRESPONDENT HAS NOT BEEN ABLE TO HAVE WARREN Co., ETC. RECORDS SEARCHED) BECAUSE WHITE Co. WAS FORMED FROM OVERTON, JACKSON AND SMITH COS. OVERTON WAS NOT FORMED UNTIL CA 1806 (AMBROSE BORN CA 1804) AND JACKSON Co. HAS SUFFERED A LOSS OF RECORDS. IF WE ARE LUCKY ENOUGH FOR JOSEPH TO HAVE LIVED IN THAT PART OF WHITE Co. THAT WAS CUT OUT OF SMITH Co. THEN THERE MIGHT BE SOME RECORDS -- ASSUMING, OF COURSE, THAT HE WASN'T LIVING IN SOME OTHER PART OF TENN. ALTOGETHER PRIOR TO 1811.

JOSEPH MAY OR MAY NOT BE THE FATHER OF AMBROSE (AMBROSE'S SON JOSEPH IS ONE OF THE YOUNGER OF HIS SONS), BUT HE SEEMS TO BE THE BEST CLUE RIGHT NOW.

BEST REGARDS!

In 1850 DeKalb Co, Tenn (adj. to both Warren + White Cos)
Joseph Upch 44 Va.
Martha ✓ 67 NC

Wilson Co, Tenn

427157

<u>Deed Index Book</u>	1793-1880	Bk	page
Upchurch, James et ux	to ^{SS, Preston} TC. Wood. deed 1876-77	M-2	47
✓, James	✓ Julius H. Williams ✓	D-2	471
✓ ✓	✓ Solomon Bond ✓ 1857-58	C-2	326
✓ Catharine et al	✓ John Johnson ✓ 1852-54	(Z)	96
✓ James	From County Court ✓ 1859-60	D-2	259
✓ ✓	✓ Jacob B. Lasater ✓ 1850-52	Y	511
✓ ✓	✓ Samuel Alsop ✓ 1842-44	U	318
✓ Samuel	to Jasper R. Ashworth ✓ 1818-19	G	276
✓ ✓	From John + Jesse Henry ✓ ✓	G	258
✓ ✓	✓ Thomas McAlpin ✓ 1816	F	460

430885

Tax Lists

1821, 2	(nothing, parts not legible)
1827	(✓ some districts appear to be missing)
1828	abner Upchurch (no land)
1829	(nothing)
1830	abner Upchurch (no land)
1831	✓ ✓ ✓
1832	(nothing)
1833	✓
1834	abner Upchurch
1835	James Upchurch
1836-1840	(Tax lists missing)
1841	(nothing)
1842, 1843	✓

430886 -

(note: a very quick examination - almost seems like some part of each tax list is either missing or not legible)

976.854
V2W

- Wilson Co, Tenn, marriages 1802-1850
- Upchurch, Abner + Nancy Pyland 24 Mar 1828
William Babb, B.M.
- Vanhooover, Valentine + Sally Rowland m. 15 Dec 1816
David Upchurch, B.M.
- Upchurch, David + Sally Johnson m 21 July 1819
Samuel N. Moore, B.M.
- Upchurch, John + Caty Johnson m. 24 Aug 1821
Jordan Johnson
- Upchurch, Mary + James P. Florida 8 May 1832
Samuel Allison, B.M.
- Upchurch, Sally + Sam'l Vanhouser 5 Feb. 1811
Joseph. Godwin, B.M.
- Upchurch, Sally + Henry Cluck 14 Sep 1840

431082

School Commr's Report (School Childn over 6 + under 16)
1838 Dist 17 (note: 25 districts; reports from 4 districts missing)
Abner Upchurch - 2

427178

Deed Book 2, p. 96; 20 Nov 1852
(sale of land belonging to Matthew Johnson, dec'd.
Catharine Upchurch is a legatee - appears to be his
daughter. Her siblings are named, but not her
husband)

ROY WHITE, JR

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SLC, UTAH 84117

15 SEP 1982

REC'D
23 SEP 1982

DEAR PHIL:

SINCE YOU KNEW A FEW MORE DETAILS CONCERNING DAVID ALLEN UPCHURCH AND HIS TWIN BROTHER I DECIDED TO SPEND A LITTLE MORE TIME ON THE MATTER. UNFORTUNATELY, THE GULFPORT MISS. CLUE FAILED TO TURN UP ANYTHING SINCE THE 1870 CENSUS RECORD FOR HARRISON Co., MISS. DID NOT INCLUDE THE STRICKLAND OR UPCHURCH FAMILIES. THE RECORD IS QUITE LEGIBLE SO I DON'T THINK I COULD HAVE OVERLOOKED THEM. IN ADDITION I ALSO CHECKED VARIOUS BASIC RECORD INDICES (LAND, PROBATE, ETC.) TO SEE IF THE NAMES APPEARED, BUT HAD NO LUCK THERE EITHER.

FRANKLY, I WAS PUZZLED ABOUT THAT 1870 CENSUS RETURN. THEY DID THE CENSUS BY AREA ACCORDING TO THE MUNICIPALITIES IN WHICH THE PEOPLE LIVED OR BY THE POST OFFICE BY WHICH THEY WERE SERVED. PASS CHRISTIAN AND BILOXI, FOR EXAMPLE, APPEAR (LOCATED ON EITHER SIDE OF GULFPORT) BUT GULFPORT IS NEVER MENTIONED. NOT KNOWING ANYTHING ABOUT THE HISTORY OF THE AREA I DON'T KNOW IF GULFPORT WAS LARGE ENOUGH AT THAT TIME TO EVEN BE CONSIDERED A "TOWN". ANYWAY, THE POINT IS THAT IF GULFPORT WAS LARGE ENOUGH, THEN SOME PART OF THE CENSUS RECORD JUST MIGHT BE MISSING.

IN A FURTHER ATTEMPT TO HELP YOU RESOLVE THE SITUATION I BACKTRACKED TO DeSOTO Co. AND READ THE 1870 CENSUS RETURNS FOR THAT COUNTY (ADEQUATELY LEGIBLE) -- BUT NO UPCHURCH AND NO STRICKLAND HOUSEHOLDS THAT CONTAINED MEMBERS OF ALLEN'S BROOD THAT COULD BE READILY RECOGNIZED. THERE WERE OTHER STRICKLAND HOUSEHOLDS THAT, JUDGING BY THE NAMES OF THE INDIVIDUALS AND THEIR PLACES OF ORIGIN, COULD LIKELY BE RELATED.

IN AN ATTEMPT TO FIND OUT WHAT A.G. UPCHURCH'S NAME WAS (I REALLY DISLIKE INITIALS) I CHECKED OUT A FEW OF THE MORE OBSCURE RECORDS THAT ARE AVAILABLE HERE AND, IN THE MINUTES OF THE CHANCERY COURT, STUMBLED ACROSS A RECORD (THESE RECORDS NOT INDEXED; I WAS JUST FLIPPING THRU THE PAGES) THAT DIVULGED THE NAME OF A.G.'S WIFE, BUT NOT HIS OWN (THEY JUST USED INITIALS). AS YOU CAN SEE, THEY WERE DIVORCED BECAUSE OF HER ADULTERY IN JUNE 1858, AND THEN RE-UNITED IN DECEMBER 1858. IN THIS RECORD SHE IS DEPICTED AS "SUSAN R." IN ANOTHER RECORD (DEEDS OF GIFT 1861-1879, PAGE 21,2) WHEREIN A.G. AND WIFE SELL TWO SLAVES TO GEORGE N. GREEN, 23 JAN 1861 (A CHILD NEGRO NAMED HENRY AND A NEGRO WOMAN NAMED MATILDA, AGE 20) SHE IS DEPICTED AS "S.B." I PULLED THE 1860 CENSUS RECORD AGAIN AND THE SECOND INITIAL OF A.G.'S WIFE IS ALMOST CERTAINLY "B.", WHILE THE CONFIGURATION OF THE FIRST INITIAL COULD CERTAINLY ACCOMMODATE AN "S." I ALSO CHECKED A CONSOLIDATED INDEX TO CONFEDERATE SERVICE MEN, BUT SAW NO REFERENCE TO ANY MEN WHO MIGHT BE A.G. UPCHURCH.

IN A BRIEF ATTEMPT TO BACKTRACK INTO ALABAMA RE THE STRICKLAND FAMILY I CHECKED THE HOUSEHOLD OF "A." STRICKLAND OF 1840 BARBOUR Co., BUT WHILE HIS AGE IS RIGHT THE CONFIGURATION OF THE FAMILY PRESENTS PROBLEMS. I NOTED IN THE INDEX TO THE 1830 CENSUS THAT THERE WAS AN ALLEN STRICKLAND IN TUSCALOOSA Co., CHECKED MARRIAGE RECORDS THERE AND FOUND THAT A.W. STRICKLAND MARRIED MINERVA MANGUM IN 1838. IT NOW APPEARS THAT MINERVA IS THE MOTHER OF ALL THE STRICKLAND CHILDREN IN THE 1850 DeSOTO Co. HOUSEHOLD EXCEPT FOR SARAH. IF SUSAN B. WAS A DAUGHTER OF ALLEN STRICKLAND (AND IT WOULD HAVE TO BE BY HIS FIRST WIFE) THEN WHERE WAS SHE IN 1850?. I PULLED THE 1850 RECORD FOR DeSOTO Co. AGAIN TO SEE IF SHE WAS IN ANOTHER STRICKLAND HOUSEHOLD, BUT SHE WAS NOT. REMEMBER THAT I MENTIONED THERE WAS A HEAVY INFESTATION OF STRICKLAND FAMILIES (WAS IT PICKENS Co., ALA.? -- RIGHT NEAR TUSCALOOSA Co.?) -- MAYBE MOST OF ALLEN'S OLDER CHILDREN STAYED IN ALABAMA.

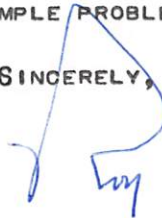
(2)

I TRIED TO FIND ALLEN STRICKLAND'S HOUSEHOLD IN THE 1840 INDEXES FOR ALABAMA AND MISSISSIPPI, BUT DID NOT. I ACTUALLY PULLED THE FILM FOR THE 1840 TUSCALOOSA Co. RETURN TO SEE IF HE MIGHT HAVE BEEN OVERLOOKED BY THE INDEXER, BUT THAT FAILED. I WAS TRYING TO DETERMINE IF THERE WAS A DAUGHTER IN THE 1840 HOUSEHOLD WHO COULD BE A.G. UPCHURCH'S WIFE SUSAN B.

AT THAT POINT I DROPPED THE EFFORT AGAIN. CLEARLY, ALLEN STRICKLAND HAS A LARGE FAMILY OUT OF HIS FIRST WIFE, MOST OF WHICH MIGHT HAVE STAYED IN ALABAMA AND A DAUGHTER OF WHICH MIGHT HAVE MARRIED ONE OF THE PICKENS Co. UPCHURCHES -- OR A DAUGHTER OF THE FIRST WIFE COULD EASILY HAVE COME TO DeSOTO Co. (AFTER THE 1850 CENSUS WAS TAKEN) AND MET A.G. UPCHURCH THERE. ANOTHER SCENARIO: THE STRICKLAND FAMILY LEFT DeSOTO Co., MOVED SOMEWHERE ELSE (FURTHER SOUTH INTO MISSISSIPPI; BACK TO ALABAMA) WHERE ONE OF THE DAUGHTERS MET AND MARRIED SOME OTHER UPCHURCH. SOMEWHERE THERE HAS TO BE A GUARDIANSHIP RECORD FOR MANY OF THE YOUNGER STRICKLAND CHILDREN. ALLEN WAS 62 IN 1850 AND CHILDREN AS YOUNG AS 1 YEAR OLD -- AND MAYBE EVEN SOME BORN AFTER THAT. ALMOST CERTAINLY HE DID NOT LIVE UNTIL THEY WERE ALL OF LEGAL AGE.

IT'S AMAZING HOW SUCH SEEMINGLY SIMPLE PROBLEMS CAN TURN OUT TO BE SO COMPLICATE D.

SINCERELY,



L. S. Co. Mass.

1856-1870

204209

Minutes of Chancery Court Vol 1

1856-1870

Monday June 1858

pg 8 Final Decree No. 95 A. G. Upchurch

vs

Susan R. Upchurch

Be it remembered that this cause coming on for hearing this the 5th day of June 1858 before his Honor P. T. Scroggs Judge in Chancery sitting for the County of DuSoto at the Court House in the Town of Hernando on Bill and Prof. and it appearing that Susan has been regularly served on the defendant and it appearing also to the satisfaction of the Court that the facts set forth in said Bill are true and that the said Susan R. Upchurch has been guilty of adultery. It is therefore ordered adjudged and decreed that the bonds of matrimony heretofore existing between the said A. G. Upchurch be dissolved and declared of no effect and that complainant be restored to all his former rights. It is further ordered & adjudged that the complainant pay the costs of this Suit, Ordered adjudged and decreed this day & date above.

P. T. Scroggs
Judge

Thursday 9 Dec 1858

p. 107 Final Decree Dec Term 1858

No. 133 A. G. Upchurch &
Susan Upchurch
ex parte

Be it remembered to all whom it may concern that on this the 13th Day of Dec^r being a day of said Term the aforesaid cause came on to be heard by John F. Cushing presiding Judge of said Court & it appearing

to the satisfaction of the Court that the bond
of matrimony heretofore existing between said
parties were dissolved & annulled by a prior decree
of said Court & it appearing to the satisfaction of
said ~~Court~~ Court upon their then joint
application exhibits and proofs that at all &
complete reconciliation between the parties
consummated. It is therefore ordered, adjudged and
decreed by said Court that said divorce & decree
granting the same be ~~of~~ & the same is hereby
revoked in the said that said parties may be reunited
in ~~marriage~~ ~~in a full & ample manner~~ as if they
had never been divorced, and that said petitioners pay
the costs of this proceeding & that this decree be
entered of record. Given under my hand & seal

John F. ~~the~~ Cookman
Judge

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

18 Oct. 1982

mem. nite

REC'D
21 OCT 1982

Dear Phil:

After writing my last letter re Ambrose Mpchurch yesterday, & mailing it this morning, & decided to make a quick library-trip this morning (worked late-shift at the store) where I spent about 1½ hr looking at some DeKalb Co, Tenn Films. While it's still fresh on my mind I need to write something down — especially since I may not get back to the library for about a month.

Basically, I think there's sufficient evidence in DeKalb Co records to assume, if not "prove" conclusively, that Ambrose Mpchurch is a son of Joseph Mpchurch. This is contingent upon "Ambrose F." Mpchurch being the same Ambrose of 1850 Warren Co — ancestor of your correspondent (Missing Link No. 9).

I was unable to really take any notes because of lack of time so this is a sort of interim report.

There is a deed, 1846, wherein Ambrose F. Mpch of Warren Co sells waves in DeKalb Co — & a very quick reading of the land description led me to believe the land was in the same area^{location} as Joseph's land & other Mpchurches' so this is strong circumstantial evidence for your correspondent.

The most telling evidence is found in the Minutes of the County Court 1849-1853 Quarterly Court Minutes p. 148; 2 Sep. 1850 — A. F. Mpch. appctd admr of Joseph Mpch, deid.

p. 335 5 Jan 1852 — Felix G. Mpch came into court & suggested the death of Ambrose Mpch who was the admr of Joseph Mpch, deid — Felix G. Mpch. appctd admr of Ambrose Mpch.

There is one proceeding involving the laying off of the widow Martha's dower & I am almost sure the wording is such that Ambrose is identified as an heir of Joseph, but there is a large smudge over the critical area.

(2)

Joseph deeded land in 1847 to his daughters, Rhoda Cantrell, wife of Chesley Cantrell. In 1849 he deeded land to his son Felix G. Mypchurch. There may be identification of one or two other married daughters in the Minutes of the County Court but I'll have to go back & study those minutes. Ambrose F. Mypch witnessed the conveyance from Joseph to his son Felix G.

A certain Wilson Mypchurch is very much in evidence among the deed records but I didn't spot anything to pinpoint his relationship altho he is closely involved somehow with Joseph & the others.

A certain Enoch Mypchurch witnessed one of Joseph's deed conveyances in 1838.

Joseph apparently left no Will.

Examination of Chancery Court Records &/or Circuit Court records might divulge more information. Also, if I can find it, a Final Settlement of Joseph's estate would be most informative because Ambrose died before that occurred so presumably his own children might be mentioned by name.

Regards,
W
my

ROY WHITE
9022 MOOR DALE LANE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

ROY WHITE, JR

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SLC, UTAH 84117

29 SEP 1982

REC'D
20 OCT 1982

DEAR PHIL:

YESTERDAY WAS MY DAY AT THE LIBRARY, DURING WHICH I HAD RESOLVED TO SPEND A SMALL AMOUNT OF TIME CHECKING OUT SOME OF YOUR "MISSING LINKS". UNFORTUNATELY, THE LIBRARY WAS CLOSED DOWN AT NOON AND I HAD TO LEAVE AFTER HAVING WORKED FOR ONLY FOUR HOURS (BECAUSE OF THE RECORD-SETTING RAINS HERE AND SUBSEQUENT FLOODING THE SEWAGE DISPOSAL PLANTS WERE IN DANGER OF BEING INUNDATED, SO THE MAYOR HAD REQUESTED A CUT IN WATER USAGE. THE LDS CHURCH CLOSED IT'S ENTIRE OFFICE BUILDING, ETC. AND SENT EVERYBODY HOME).

CONCERNING CUMBERLAND Co., N.C.: I PULLED AND CHECKED THE INDICES TO VARIOUS TYPES OF COUNTY RECORDS IN HOPES OF RUNNING ACROSS REFERENCES TO THE UPCHURCH NAME, BUT FOUND NOTHING THAT COULD SHED ANY LIGHT ON THE PARENTAGE OF THE THREE YOUNG UPCHURCHES OF THE 1850 CENSUS RECORD. ONE WOULD THINK THERE MIGHT BE GUARDIAN'S ACCOUNTS OR SOMETHING -- ESPECIALLY "SOMETHING". PERHAPS THEY ARE FROM AN ADJACENT COUNTY.

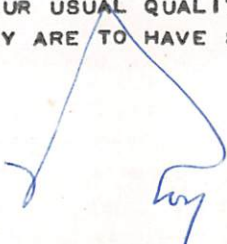
CONCERNING ALEXANDER HENDERSON UPCHURCH: THE ONLY THING I PLANNED TO DO WITH HIM WAS TO CHECK OUT HENRY Co., GA. JUST TO SEE WHAT WOULD TURN UP (IT WAS DURING THIS PROCESS THAT I WAS INTERRUPTED WITH THE CLOSING OF THE LIBRARY). AS YOU CAN SEE, THE COUNTY IS RIFE WITH UPCHURCH MATERIAL, ALTHO I AM SURE THAT SOME OTHER UPCHURCH, OF THAT GROUP, MUST HAVE WORKED THOSE RECORDS AT SOME POINT. SINCE A CERTAIN HENDERSON UPCHURCH IS EVIDENT IN THE COUNTY UP UNTIL 1866 WHEN HE IS INDICATED AS DECEASED I MUST PRESUME HE IS NOT YOUR ALEXANDER HENDERSON UPCHURCH OF TEXAS. THERE REMAINS THE "A.H." UPCHURCH YOU MENTIONED AS HAVING BEEN ENUMERATED IN THE 1840 CENSUS OF HENRY Co. TO BE ACCOUNTED FOR.

I SUPPOSE ANCESTORS "ARE WHERE YOU FIND THEM", BUT IT WOULD SEEM OUT OF THE ORDINARY, CONSIDERING THE USUAL (WHATEVER THAT MEANS) MIGRATION PATTERNS, FOR SOMEONE TO MOVE UP INTO TENNESSEE FROM HENRY Co., GA. I WOULD ANTICIPATE THAT THEY WOULD MOVE ON DIRECTLY WESTWARD. IN ANY EVENT, CONSIDERING THE USE OF THE NAME "HENDERSON" IT IS CERTAINLY TEMPTING TO ASSUME A PROBABLE CONNECTION BETWEEN ALEXANDER HENDERSON UPCHURCH OF LAVACA Co., TEXAS WITH THE HENRY Co., GA. GROUP.

I DON'T PRETEND TO REMEMBER EVERYTHING THAT HAS CROSSED MY LINE OF VISION, BUT THE NAME "HARBARD S. UPCHURCH" DOES NOT ACTIVATE ANY OF MY MEMORY CELLS. HE DIED CA 1833 AND EATON UPCHURCH AND HENDERSON UPCHURCH WERE ADMR'S OF HIS VERY LENGTHY PROBATE. WHO WAS HE?

THE LATEST BULLETIN WAS UP TO YOUR USUAL QUALITY AND I HOPE OTHER UPCHURCHES WILL, AND ARE, RECOGNIZE HOW LUCKY THEY ARE TO HAVE SOMEONE LIKE YOU IN THE FAMILY.

BEST REGARDS!



ROY WHITE
 5022 MOOR DALE LANE
 SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

Upchurch

Film

Cumberland Co, NC

1008660

Ord. Acts 1830-1833

negative

Indexed

✓ ✓ 1836-1862

negative

1008666

Adm. & Acts 1841-1847

negative

✓ 1847-1857

negative

1008667

✓ 1825-1828

(no index)

✓ 1830-1836

negative

indexed

✓ 1836-1842

negative

540296

Cumberland Co. Marriage Licenses & Bonds

(not indexed)

840341

Equity Minutes 1830-1843

negative

indexed

✓ 1844-1858

(not indexed)

840202

✓ 1845-1867

(not indexed)

18736

Divisions of Estates 1808-1860

negative

indexed

5-16453

Marriage Bonds 1803-1868

Upchurch, Benjamin to marry (Aneabell) wedding
 bondsman David Cutts

10 Nov 1850

018736

Friday to Wells - Devisor to 1842

negative

✓ Devisor

negative

316801

Genl Friday to Virginia Groom, White 1800-1862
 Upchurch, Lewis (brother of Rufford, NC) Mary Spell (2nd wife
 of Fayetteville, NC

at Fayetteville, NC
 m. 27 Aug 1830

note: Benj. Upch. not in the index?

Cumberland Co, Nc

516803

Genl Index Maps - Brder, white 1880-1962

Upchurch, Mand (23 yrs) + F.C. Hall (27 yrs)
of Dunn, Nc of Fayetteville, Nc

at Cross Creek
on 25 Dec 1921

Upchurch, Katherine + Owen R Bowen

23 Aug 1947

Upchurch, Gladys + Jimmy Julian

16 Nov 1956

018688

Genl Index Conveyances 1754-1898 Grantor

Upchurch, Margaret R. from Thos Hadley deed 1869

DK. Page

57-604

✓ ✓ ✓ John Kelly, shp shp deed 1869

57-606

✓ ✓ ✓ John C. R. Hadley deed 1871

54-217

018694

Genl Index Conveyances 1754-1898 Grantor

Upchurch, Margaret R. to Thomas Hadley mtd deed 1869

57-605

Henry Co, Va

175353

Genl Index to Deeds 1822-1859

Upchurch, Absur F	to, Claborn Mychurch	13 Dec 1832	F-275
✓ , Bay	to John Smith	17 Mar 1832	H-202
✓ , Claborn & Michael L. Moor	to (Henry Banks & Claborn Mychurch)	15 Mar 1835	H-468
✓ , Claborn. Shiffale	to John Bryant	8 Apr 1840	J-276
✓ , Bay	to Henderson Mychurch	15 Dec 1842	K-244
✓ , Wm	to Wm Mychurch Johnson	5 Feb 1846	L-213
✓ , Camp	to Wm Sumnerlin	28 Feb 1851	N-163
✓ , Lunsford	to Len H Turner	12 June 1852	N-112
✓ ,	to Thomas H Bryant	10 Dec 1853	N-389
✓ , Henderson	to Tryie Chaffin	27 Dec 1855	O-298
✓ ,	Fr Gustavus Lincas	17 Oct 1836	H-362
✓ , Claborn & Jacob Breen	Fr James Shaw	12 Sep 1835	H-468
✓ , Wm	Fr James Horton	22 Feb 1844	K-494
✓ , Henderson	Fr Allen W Turner	18 Apr 1846	L-205
✓ , Wm	Fr Absalom Farrar	3 Aug 1852	N-118
✓ , Lunsford	Fr Thomas F. Clark	20 Mar 1852	N-242

175287

Genl Index Marriages - White - 1821-1839

			Gr.	Page
Upchurch, Richard	+ Eleanor Beasley	19 Aug 1838	1837-51	37B.
✓ , William	+ Mary Whitaker	17 Mar 1842	✓	135
✓ , Britton	+ Elizabeth Chaffin	15 Jan 1850	✓	61
✓ , James	+ Sara Mychurch	28 Sep 1852	1851-68	16
✓ , James M	+ Sarah McCarthy	2 Dec 1852	✓	27
✓ , Henderson	+ Elyja Smith	13 Aug 1857	✓	120
✓ , Calvin	+ Mary Daniel	21 Sep 1865	✓	234

Henry Co, Va

175287

Genl Order Marriages (continued)

			Bk.	Page
Upchurch, Jasper	+ Lucinda Choffin	30 Dec 1867	1851-68	- 258
✓	, Thomas H.	+ Caroline Copeland	3 Nov 1873	1870-85 554
✓	, John	+ Harriet Ferguson	28 Dec 1873	✓ 198
✓	, W.C.	+ Mary Rivers	13 Jan 1880	✓ 495
✓	, John A.	+ Nannie Ferguson	11 Nov 1880	✓ 616
✓	, W.J.	+ Annie Nail	13 Nov 1881	✓ 634
✓	, E.F.	+ E.A. Upchurch	9 Apr 1883	1881-92 - 451
✓	, W.T.	+ Hattie D. Gorman	31 May 1891	✓ 465
✓	, James E	+ Carrie Culpepper	20 Oct 1895	1886-03 110
✓	, F.E.	+ Mamie McFarley	23 Nov 1898	✓ 242-
✓	, Arthur	+ Vera Bowden	17 Nov 1903	1903-27 13
✓	, Luther	+ Lida Crowell	5 Jan 1904	✓ - 19
✓	, M.J.	+ Lizzie McFarley	27 Dec 1918	✓ - 123
✓	, J.E.	+ Sallie Smith	6 Apr 1913	- 264
✓	, J.W.	+ James Willie James	26 Jan 1924	1927-38- 412
✓	, Wm L.	+ Mary Lou Welch	6 Feb 1938	✓ 266
✓	, M.J.	+ Sarah Hinton	13 Aug 1938	✓ 284

Henry Co. Ga

175246

Genl Order to Estate Proceedings

- | | | |
|-----------|---|--|
| 1401 | ✓ Upchurch, Cecil E (minor) | Wm T. Upchurch, Gdn |
| 1862-1869 | ✓ , Claborn, Decd
(22 references to various proceedings) | James M. Upchurch, Exec |
| 1884 | ✓ , Colquitt, Decd
(6 references —) | W. T. Dicken, Admr |
| 1401 | ✓ , Earnest J. (minor) | Wm T. Upchurch, Gdn |
| 1868 | ✓ , Erasmus (minor) | Walter C. Upchurch, Gdn |
| 1410-1422 | ✓ , Ethelen (minor)
✓ | H. C. Hightower, Gdn
Mrs Anna L. Upchurch, Gdn |
| 1833-1863 | ✓ , Harbard S., decd
(26 references ^(as will indicated) —) | Eaton Upchurch, Admr, 1833
Henderson Upchurch, Admr, 1858 |
| 1866-1871 | ✓ Henderson, Upchurch, decd
(6 references —) | Elyza Ann Upchurch, Admr |
| 1858 | ✓ H.S., decd | H Upchurch, Admr |
| 1884-1907 | ✓ James, decd
(19 references —) | Thomas J Upchurch, Exec |
| | ✓ , John A., decd
(9 references —) | R. E. Turner, Admr |
| 1415-1417 | ✓ , J.V., decd
(25 references —) | Mrs Anna L. Upchurch, Temp Admr |
| 1424-1425 | ✓ , L.A. Wm, decd
(24 references —) | F. G. Upchurch, Admr |
| 1401 | ✓ , Letha E. (minor) | Wm T. Upchurch, Gdn |
| -?- | ✓ , Lula G. (minor) | S. P. Crowell, Gdn |
| 1410-1425 | ✓ , Marie (minor) | H. C. Hightower, Gdn
Mrs Anna L. Upchurch, Gdn |

Upchurch

Henry Co, Ga

Gen'l Index to Estate Proceedings (cont'd)

1905	Upchurch, Oliver, dec'd	IV. Upchurch, admn
	(7 references to various proceedings)	
1919	✓, Sarah, dec'd	A.S. Odom, R.M. Beck & F.G. Dobson, Exrs
1919-1925	✓, Sarah (minor)	Mrs Anna L. Upchurch, gdn
1917-1936	✓, T.J., dec'd	Mrs T.J. Upchurch, Exec 1917 Odom, Dobson & Beck, admn 1919
	(43 references	_____)
1885	✓, W.C., dec'd	William T. Dicken, admn
	(7 references	_____)
1919-1924	✓, Wheeler (minor)	H.C. Hightower, gdn Mrs Anna L. Upchurch, gdn
1840-1841	✓, William (minor)	Gay Upchurch, gdn

ROY WHITE, JR

REC'D
28 OCT 1984

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SLC, UTAH 84117

25 Oct 1984

- DEAR PHIL:

- YESTERDAY WAS MY DAY AT THE LIBRARY AND I WANTED TO CHECK OUT A FEW THINGS BEFORE
- RESPONDING RE YOUR ARTICLE ON THE JOHN UPCHURCHES OF COLONIAL AMERICA. IT'S A
- GREAT ARTICLE AND I REALLY LIKE THE CONCEPT.

- THERE ARE A NUMBER OF COMMENTS, ETC. I WILL MAKE, BUT I DON'T WANT YOU TO THINK
- THAT I EXPECT YOU TO CHANGE YOUR ARTICLE IN ORDER TO REFLECT THEM. THE PAUCITY
- OF FACTUAL INFORMATION LEAVES WHAT FEW DETAILS THERE ARE ABOUT SOME THINGS OPEN
- TO ALL SORTS OF ANGLES OF INTERPRETATION.

- FIRST OF ALL, I THINK IT IS ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA. AND NOT ISLE OF WRIGHT.

- THEN THERE MAY BE A TYPOGRAPHICAL ERROR ON PAGE 1, GENERATION 3 WHERE IT SAYS:
□ "JOHN U. I, B. CA 1688⁺¹⁰". PROBABLY YOU WANT TO INDICATE 1680 IN-AS-MUCH-AS
- THERE WAS A DAUGHTER BORN, OR BAPTIZED, IN 1701.

- MOST OF MY COMMENTS/INTERPRETATIONS WILL BE BASED ON THE ACCEPTANCE OF NEW KENT
- CO. JOHN BEING, IN FACT, JOHN UPCHURCH (ID 150). I HAVE MENTIONED THAT EVERY NOW
- AND THEN I HAVE THIS UNEASY FEELING THAT SUCH MAY NOT BE THE CASE. NOT, OF COURSE,
- THAT I HAVE ANY BETTER IDEA ABOUT HIS IDENTITY.

COMMENT: IF JOHN U. I MARRIED THE WIDOW/NIECE OF WILLIAM HUNNICUTT AND SHE WAS
HIS SECOND WIFE (OR EVEN HIS FIRST, AS FAR AS THAT GOES, IF SHE WAS A NIECE) THEN
WHY COULD THEY NOT HAVE NAMED A SECOND SON "JOHN". THE PRACTICE IS NOT COMMON,
BUT NOT UNHEARD OF EITHER. IF MRS. HUNNICUTT WAS THE SECOND WIFE, THEN THERE
WAS AT LEAST TEN YEARS SPAN BETWEEN THE DEATH OF THE YOUNG JOHN IN 1713 (OR CLOSE
TO IT) AND THE CHANCE FOR AN APPEARANCE OF A SECOND YOUNG JOHN.

COMMENT: IF JOHN U. I MARRIED A NIECE OF WILLIAM HUNNICUTT AND SHE WAS HIS FIRST
(AND ONLY?) WIFE THEN THERE IS A LARGE GAP BETWEEN THE YOUNGEST CHILDREN AND
JAMES U. III (ID 155) IF HE WAS REALLY BORN IN 1724 (BY THE WAY: WHAT SOURCE DO
WE HAVE FOR THAT DATE?). THIS IMPLIES THAT THERE MIGHT BE OTHER CHILDREN WHO
WOULD HAVE BEEN BORN AFTER REMOVING FROM NEW KENT CO. IT MIGHT ALSO IMPLY, OR
REINFORCE, THE IDEA THAT THERE WAS A SECOND WIFE ~~OF~~ MRS. HUNNICUTT -- IN WHICH CASE
THE SUPPORT FOR THE IDEA OF A SECOND SON NAMED "JOHN" MAY, OR MAY NOT,.....

IT GOES WITHOUT SAYING THAT SHOULD IT TURN OUT THAT NEW KENT CO. JOHN WAS NOT THE
SON OF RICHARD U. (ID 149), THEN ALL BETS ARE OFF AS TO ELIMINATING THE NEW JOHNS
FROM BEING (ONE OF THEM) HIS SON (THE SON OF JOHN U. I). I GUESS ONE OF THE THINGS
THAT KEEPS NAGGING AT ME IS THE LONG LAG TIME BETWEEN THE NEW KENT CO. CHILDREN AND
THE APPEARANCE OF JAMES U. III (155). I HAVE THE IMPRESSION THAT PEOPLE, IN THOSE
DAYS, REMARRIED UPON THE LOSS OF A SPOUSE AS QUICKLY AS THEY COULD SIMPLY BECAUSE
- IT TOOK TWO TO RUN A HOUSEHOLD AND MAKE A LIVING. ONE THOUGHT THAT HAS OCCURRED TO
- ME IS THE POSSIBILITY THAT NEW KENT CO. JOHN COULD BE A SON OF MICHAEL II WITH THE
- LINE THEN DAUGHTERING OUT. INCIDENTALLY, THERE SIMPLY ARE NO RECORDS AVAILABLE HERE
- FROM NEW KENT CO. (OTHER THAN THOSE OF ST. PETER'S PARISH) FOR THAT TIME-PERIOD.
- WHETHER THERE MIGHT BE SOME IN THE VIRGINIA ARCHIVES, I DON'T KNOW. THE FACT THAT
NONE ARE AVAILABLE HERE IS NOT ENCOURAGING. BACK TO MICHAEL II: I DON'T KNOW ENOUGH
ABOUT HIM TO REALLY BE ABLE TO SAY IF HE MIGHT HAVE HAD A FAMILY, ALTHO I RECALL THAT
- THERE SEEMS TO BE NOTHING TO SUPPORT THE IDEA. I AM AFRAID MY IMAGINATION DOES GET
- CARRIED AWAY SO PERHAPS I CONJURE UP PROBLEMS WHERE THERE SHOULDN'T BE ANY.

Now let's talk about the death of John U. I (150). I am uneasy about accepting the 1758 date as being "definite" (what ever that means). Based on the records that I have (again, there is a paucity of them) I can't really say that he didn't live longer than 1758. The indication that he might "disappear" from the Brunswick Co., Va. records at about that time might, in fact, reinforce the idea that he was the Quaker -- having gone there for some reason or other. For this I came up with the really wild idea that (assuming the New Kent Co. children are his, of course) he might have moved down there at the behest of one of his daughters who might have married a Quaker (there were lots of them in and around Nansemond Co., you know). An old man looking for spiritual peace in his last days.

Having related to you that imaginative spiel I will now proceed to debunk it. Can we really eliminate the 1765 debtor from being John U. I (150)? I believe that I mentioned there was a gap of several years just prior to 1765 in the County Court Order Books. Admittedly the 1765 date would mean that John U. I would have been approaching 90 years of age (assuming he is New Kent Co. John) but, if you will check your records, there were a number of Upchurches who lived very long lives. I might mention that the attachment proceeding produced nothing more than a spoon and I have to wonder if a much younger man (John U. III, I believe you mentioned) might not have had more possessions.

Still talking about the 1765 debtor: You may recall that it was the heirs of a certain Timothy Tharp who were suing John U. I noted in your article (page 2, No. 5) that among the witnesses to the 1749 sale of John U.'s land in Southampton Co. was a certain Timothy Sharp. One of the things I checked out yesterday was this conveyance -- and the witness turned out to be Timothy Tharp (by the way, the other witness was Burwell Atkinson). I don't believe I reported to you that I looked into the Tharp situation out of curiosity and discovered them in Southampton Co. There were three generations of Timothys, but the one who died in 1763 was a big landowner with a lot of cattle and slaves (judging from the bequests in his will). Yesterday, I checked to see if there were other people his heirs were suing for debts (trying to find out if he was in the lending business, or if maybe John Upchurch and he were old acquaintances) and I saw no other suits in ¹⁷⁶⁵ Brunswick Co. There is a gap during that critical time-period in the Southampton Court Order Books so I couldn't resolve that angle there. I flipped thru the deed book for 2 - 3 years worth of conveyances after 1749 (Southampton Co.) in order to see if Timothy Tharp was one of those professional "witnesser of deeds", but he was not. He witnessed one other deed that I saw and was involved in a conveyance -- all involving land in the area of the Three Creeks, so I must presume that he ~~was~~ was some sort of "near" neighbor of John Upchurch, altho perhaps not adjacent. James Ridley, the third witness, witnessed numbers of conveyances. Now the reason I did all of this was to see if there was a possibility of some sort of "personal" connection, rather than "commercial", between Timothy Tharp and John Upchurch. The possibility exists that there might have been (my own prejudiced opinion, I am afraid). The 1765 debtor may have owed the money for a long time but wasn't "pushed" for it until after Timothy's death in 1763 -- the heirs being more "business-like".

At any rate, based on the above I have to wonder if we can really eliminate John U. I from being the 1765 debtor.

Comment: page 2, 6.H. Altho the entry in the record book does read "...one old pair of hames,...." (remember that these records are transcribed by a clerk) I have decided that what must have been meant was "...one old pair of harness,..."

(3)

- COMMENT: ABOUT JOHN U. II, DIED 1713 IN NEW KENT CO. HAVING MARRIED AN ELIZABETH.
- YOU HAVE ALREADY MENTIONED THE PROBABILITY THAT THIS IS NOT SO, BUT I WILL MERELY
- MENTION THAT JOHN II WOULD HAVE TO HAVE BEEN BORN EARLY 1690'S, WHICH MEANS THAT
- JOHN I WOULD HAVE TO HAVE BEEN BORN NO LATER THAN 1670ISH AND THIS, OF COURSE, WOULD
- CAUSE PROBLEMS IF RICHARD I WAS BORN CA 1658.

- COMMENT: REGARDING THE SOURCE OF THE QUAKER DATA: I DID NOT ORIGINALLY FIND THIS
- INFORMATION. IT WAS SENT TO ME BY SOMEONE ELSE THE NAME OF WHOM I DO NOT REMEMBER
- SO YOU MIGHT WANT TO CHANGE THE WORDING THERE IN ORDER NOT TO GIVE ME CREDIT.

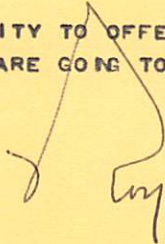
- ABOUT THE SO-CALLED WIFE OF JOHN U. I WHO WAS NAMED "ELEANOR". THIS REPORT PUZZLED
- ME SO I LOOKED UP JOHN VAUGHAN'S WILL OUT OF CURIOSITY. THERE WERE THREE WITNESSES
- TO THE WILL: JNO DORTCH, JNO UPCHURCH AND JNO SPENCE -- NO MENTION OF THE WIFE OF
- JOHN UPCHURCH. THE WIFE OF JOHN VAUGHAN AS NAMED IN THE WILL, HOWEVER, WAS "ELLINOR"
- AND I SUSPECT SOMEBODY'S REPORT MAY HAVE GOTTEN TWISTED OR ALTERED IN A RE-TELLING.

- REGARDING THE REMAINDER OF YOUR ARTICLE (MOSTLY CONCERNING THE NORTH CAROLINA ERA
- AND THE FAMILY OF JAMES U. I (151)) I AM UNABLE TO MAKE ANY COMMENTS SINCE I AM JUST
- NOT CONVERSANT WITH THOSE SITUATIONS. I WILL MAKE THE REMARK THAT YOUR THEORY OF
- THERE BEING ANOTHER SON NAMED "JOHN" AMONG THE CHILDREN OF JAMES U. I MAKES EMINENT
- SENSE AND I SUPPORT IT. IT ANSWERS A LOT OF QUESTIONS.

- THE POSSIBILITY EXISTS THAT YOU MAY NOT HAVE GOTTEN COPIES OF EVERYTHING I HAD IN
- MY UPCHURCH FILES. YOU DID NOT HAVE THE QUAKER INFORMATION APPARENTLY AND I HAD THE
- SHEETS (IN A SORT OF COLLECTION) IN A NOTEBOOK, THAT INCLUDED THAT DATA. HEREWITH I
- AM SENDING ALONG COPIES OF ALL OF THOSE SHEETS, KNOWING FULL WELL THAT PROBABLY 99%
- OR MORE OF IT MUST BE A DUPLICATION OF WHAT YOU ALREADY HAVE FROM HALF A DOZEN OTHER
- SOURCES. STILL, IF YOU DID NOT HAVE THE QUAKER DATA THERE MIGHT BE SOME OTHER LITTLE
- TIDBIT MIXED IN THERE. THIS MATERIAL MENTIONS THAT BENJAMIN MOSELEY'S WILL NAMES A
- WIFE (WAS IT SELAH?). I HAVE NEVER BEEN ABLE TO LOCATE THAT WILL.

- I MUST RUSH; WILL BE LATE FOR WORK.

- REGARDS! AND THANK YOU FOR THE OPPORTUNITY TO OFFER INPUT RE YOUR ARTICLE. GENERATIONS
- FROM NOW (AND SOONER, TOO) RESEARCHERS ARE GOING TO THANK THEIR LUCKY STARS FOR YOU.

A handwritten signature in dark ink, appearing to be 'J. U. I', is written over the bottom portion of the typed text.

Book H, p 40
Oct 22, 1785
James x Cone

to Richard Upchurch, Sen - both of Wake County - -

Consideration 60 Lbs. 100 acres on Mocoson Creek N side Maple Branch -
the uses of all buildings.

Test: James Bolton
et al
March Court 1787

Book H, p 41
Oct 22, 1785

Jessey x Broadway of Wake County, Planter
to Richard Upchurch of same county - -

100 acres in Wake on Mocoson Creek - Maple Branch on the Bakers Branch
with the use of all buildings.

Test: James Bolton
James x Cone
March Court 1787

The Upchurch families may have come from over the line in Brunswick County, Virginia, but in Bute they seem to have been closely associated with families from New Kent County, Va. You will notice that one John Upchurch purchased land in Chatham County in 1786 while he was living in Brunswick. I did not get to the library to search Virginia records.

The North Carolina Colonial and State Records, Vo. 22, p 89, shows that Moses Upchurch drew a pension as a private in the Revolution. Sometimes the pension applications give a lot of information, and I think it would be well to send to Washington for any information shown.

There was hardly any variation in the spelling of the name of Upchurch through this State, so far as the search that I have made shows.

Book D, p 346
19th Oct 1786
Robert Russell of Cumberland County
to John Upchurch of Brunswick County, Va. - -

Consideration 150 lbs. Tract of land in Chatham on Shadocks Creek the
E side of Haw River - beginning at a post oak - to a post oak - to a
hickory - to a black oak.

Test: James Langston
James Phips
Proved Nov. Court 1787 by James Langston - -

Book M, p 492
25th July 1803
Joel Cook of Chatham County
to Moses Upchurch of Franklin County - -

400 lbs. Tract of land in Chatham containing 555 acres - beginning in
Joseph Taylors line - to a stake - along a line that has been partly
run between John Pitts & Joseph Pitts to a white oak on the W side of
Pittses Creek - to a pine on the W side of the road from Fayetteville
to the University supposed to be another dividing line run by Joseph
Pitts - to a stake Persons corner - to the County line - to the corner.

Proved Feb Court 1805 by Nathan Upchurch

From: N. C. State Department of Archives and History
Bute County Deeds from Warren County Courthouse
(Microfilm)

Book 2, p 281
Feb 20, 1769
Lodowick Alford of Bute County
to Richard Upchurch of same county - -

Consideration 40 Lbs current money of Va. Tract of land containing 200
acres more or less on the South side of Crooked Creek - Womacks line -
it being part of a deed to the said Lodowick Alford from Earl of
Granville - together with all houses, etc.

Test: James Alford
Peter (P) Perry
Mark
Proven Aug Court 1769

Wake County Deeds

Book H, p 43
Mar 6, 1786
Benj x Upchurch, Planter, of Wake County
to Edward Parrish, Jr?, Planter, of same county - -

61 acres, being part of a survey taken up by Benj Upchurch.

Test: Richd Upchurch
James Bolton

From Histori (Building at Raleigh
Raleigh, N. C.
June 10, 1954

The earliest that I find the name in North Carolina is in Granville County as follows:

Granville Co. 1755 Tax List
Henry & Wm Ives &
Wm Upchurch 3 white polls
Richard Upchurch 1 " "

Wm. Upchurch and William Upchurch, Jr. are listed on a tax list for 1769 in Granville, but Richard is not.

In 1764 Bute County was formed from part of Granville, and in 1769 Richard Upchurch purchased land on Crooked Creek from Lodowick Alford. In 1772, Richard Upchurch sold land to Richard Upchurch Junr. In 1775, Moses Upchurch witnessed a deed from Richard Upchurch to William Fish. I have been interested in this Richard Upchurch, as it looks very much as if he might have been the father of Moses, Richard Junior, and others.

The family settled in the part of Bute which became Franklin. The homes were on Crooked Creek and lower down on Moccason Creek, the latter being a dividing line between Franklin and Wake.

Because they were on the line, a thorough search of the records of both counties needs to be made in the attempt to find something about the estate of Richard Upchurch, Senior, to find if he was the father of Moses. You will notice that Richard was in Wake as early as 1773.

All deeds for Wake County prior to 1785 (and some for later periods) were destroyed. For this reason, we cannot get the full picture for the earliest Upchurch families.

Moses Upchurch seems to have sold out entirely in Franklin in 1803. The same year, while still living in Franklin, he purchased land in Chatham but seems to have lived for several years in Wake. I have made no attempt to obtain all of the Chatham deeds.

From: N. C. State Department of Archives and History
Wake County Deeds

Book Q, p 111
Sept 24, 1808

Moses Upchurch of Chatham County

to Gilliam Upchurch of the county and State aforesaid - -

Consideration 165 dollars. A certain tract of land in Wake County on White Oak Creek - to said Gilliam Upchurch line - Jones corner - containing 300 acres.

Test: John x Whelas
Cornelius Cook
Feb Court 1818

Moses Upchurch

Brunswick Co. Order Book 1. p. 475.
Will of James Upchurch of Brunswick Co. Va.
15 Sept. 1779. Pro. 24 Aug. 1783.

Wife Elizabeth. Legattes: John Nance the son of Sally Smith. James
Smith the son of William Smith. Wife Elizabeth and Jesse Brewer, Exors.
Signed James Upchurch.

Wit. John Brewer, Lucas (X) Revis, James Brewer

Brunswick Co. Will Book 2. p. 348.
Will of James Upchurch of Brunswick Co. Va.
24 June 1784. Pro. 26 July 1784.

Son John, all of my land below the Westward Road on the North of White
Oak Swamp. (Creek). Beginning at Zachariah Sim's line to Stephen
Smith's line.

Son James I lend all my land on the South Side of White Oak Swamp,
below Baistes Spring Branch to Jesse Taylor's Corner. After the death
of James Upchurch to grandson Burwell Upchurch. Names grandson John
Upchurch. Son Harmon Upchurch. Daughter Selah Mosly. Daughter Edith
Mosly. Sons John, James and Harmon Upchurch Exors.

Signed James (X) Upchurch.

Wit. George Walton, Merideth Poythress, James Fips.

Brunswick Co. Personal Tax Lists

1782 Hamron Upchurch

James "
John "
James " Jr.
Michael "
James "
George "

1783 William

John "
Harmon "
James " Jr.
Mial "
George "
James " and Benjamin Ledbetter

1784 William

John "
James "
Harmon "

1785 William

James "
Harmon "

1786 George

Mial "
Sherod "
John "
Harmon "

1787 Harmon

Sherod "
George "
Mial "

Sources Searched:
Brunswick Co. Wills, Deeds,
Marriages,
Public Service Claims
Bounty Warrants
Accessions
U.S. First Census-Va. 1790
Taxpayers of Va.-Fothergill

" " Marriage Register 1768-1853.
Southampton Co. Deeds and Orders
Isle of Wright Co. Index to Deeds 1688-1913.
Lunenburg Co. Index to Deeds.
Halifax Co. Index to Deeds.
Pittsylvania Co. Index to Deeds.
17th. Century Isle of Wight Co. by J. B. Boddie.

Richmond Library
1955

UPCHURCH

Brunswick Co. Deed Book 5. p. 740.
27 May 1755. Rec. 27 May 1755.

James Upchurch of Meherrin Parish, Brunswick Co. Va. to Peter Hines of the same parish and county. 117 acres in Brunswick Co. on the South Side of Fontane's or Rattle Snake Creek. Said land was patented by the said Upchurch.

Signed James (T) Upchurch.
mark

Brunswick Co. Deed Book 7. p. 61.
20 Feb. 1762. Rec. 22 Feb. 1762.

Abraham Jones of Halifax Co. N. C. to James Upchurch of Brunswick Co. Va. 200 acres in Brunswick Co. Bound: Benja. Mosley, Thomas Bayns? Richard Bennet.

Signed Abraham Jones.

Wit. Benja. Mosly, Thos. Mosly, Isaac Mosly.

Brunswick Co. Deed Book 9. p. 290.
25 Nov. 1764. Rec. 26 Nov. 1764.

Thomas Gilliam and his wife, of Southampton Co. Va. to James Upchurch of Brunswick Co. Va. 310 acres in Brunswick Co. on the south side of White Oak Creek. Said land was patented 13 Aug. 1773 by said Gilliam. Bound: Westward Road on White Oak Creek, Upchurch, Randlee? and Harrison.

Signed Thomas (X) Gilliam
Mary Gilliam

Wit. John Robinson, Henry Edmunds, Lewis Williamson, John Tatum.

Brunswick Co. Will Book 3. p. 425.

Date----- Probate 27 May 1765.

Will of James Upchurch of Brunswick Co. Va.

Wife Elizabeth. "To Myal Upchurch his younger son, 200 acres of land and plantation, lying between Thomas Bracy's line and Benjamin Mosly's line." Wife Elizabeth, Exor.

Signed James Upchurch.

Wit. Absolom Ledbetter, Banja. Mosly, Isaac Mosly.

(The phrase naming Myal Upchurch, his son, reads as though Myal might have been a brother and not the son of James Upchurch.) I.B.W.

Brunswick Co. Deed Book 10. p. 167.

-----1771. Rec. 24 June 1775.

Bowler Dobins and Jemima his wife of Meherrin Parish Brunswick Co. Va. to James Upchurch Jr. of the same county and parish. 100 acres in Brunswick Co. Part of a patent to the said Dobins, 15 Aug. 1774.

Signed Bowler Dobins

UPCHURCH

Surry Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds. 1684-1686, p. 8.
A list of tithables belonging to Lawns Creek Parish taken 5 June 1684.
Wido. Upchurch for Mich. Upchurch.

Ibid. p. 62.
10 June 1685. A list of tithables for Lawns Creek Parish.
Michael Upchurch 1.
(This sounds like a son of the other Michael) I.B.W.

Ibid. p. 79. Mar. 2. 1685.
Estate of Capt. Rob. Spencer. Dr.
To pd. Michl: Upchurch. 0063
(As you probably know this means that the estate of Robert Spencer owed
Michael Upchurch this amount of money.)

Surry Co. Wills, Deeds 1715-1730. Pt. 2. p. 350.
July 19, 1721. John Upchurch took the inventory and appraisment of the
estate of William Hunnicutt. his
Signed John H+ Upchurch.
mark

William and Mary Quarterly Vol. 26 (1) p. 59.
Brunswick Co. Poll List for residents voting for representatives for
the House of Burgesses. 1748.
James Upchurch.

Southampton Co. D. B. 1. p. 11.
12 July 1749.
John Upchurch and Elizabeth his wife of Southampton Co. Va. to Ambrose
Grinsard of the same county. 100 acres in Southampton Co. on the north
side of Threes Creeks and the west side of the Great Swamp. Bound:
William Heath.

Signed John H+ Upchurch
Elizabeth + Upchurch
Wit. James Ridley, Timothy Sharp, Burnett X Atkinson.

(This was interesting to me for several reasons. It would appear that
this John Upchurch was the same who appraised the estate of William
Hunnicutt in Surry Co. 1721, as he used the same mark. Surry and
Southampton are adjoining counties. He is also the same man who patent-
ed 100 acres in Isle of Wright Co. in 1746, Pat. Book 24. p. 611. The
land has the same boundries. Southampton Co. was cut from Isle of
Wight.)

SOURCES SEARCHED:

Index to Deeds and Orders and all other records of Westmoreland Co.
Surry Co. all records at the Virginia State Library which are on the
shelves. (Not microfilm).:

- Surry Co. Deeds, Wills, Orders 1671-1684. Not indexed.
- " " Deed Book 1694-1709.
- " " Deeds Etc. 1709-1715.
- " " Wills and Deeds 1715-1730
- " " Deeds Etc. 1730-1738 #8.
- " " Deeds #5. 1746-1749.
- " " Will Book 1745-1768.
- " " Wills Etc. 1768-1779. Not indexed.
- " " Deeds #12. 1783-1787.

State Library of Richmond, Va. 1955

3/3

1. The Magazine of Virginia History
The Ferrar Papers Vol. 11 P. ⁴⁴ ~~44~~ *referred to*
Communicated by Michael ~~Little~~ *Little* Gedding Ealing England 1626-1688. ^{to} Virginia Ferrar who acted for her father who was a deputy to the Secretary.

A quaint letter to her by Michael Upchurch, 3/27/ 1651, says he is sending her a basket of skins of animals, flying harts head and horns. The rattles of a rattle snake. A crown of a bird. This is all I could send you at this time. The next year I hope to be better able to serve you. I have sent you a live turtle in a glass bottle.

2. Cavaliers and Pioneers

Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants 1623 to 1800 by Nell Nugent. Vol. 1 Page 290.

Vallentine Pattent--1000 acres West Morland County, June 6, 1654. Patent book No. 3, page 272.--Upon Aquia River (creek) along land of Richard Cadsford.

Transfer of 20 persons; Gwory Macalster, Daniel Grey, John Wright, John Cook, Theo Leven, Wm. Gage, Robt. Paynter, Joon Hoots, Richard Welch, Wm. Gevings, MICHAEL UPCHURCH, etc.

Richard Hubbard Patent.

3. Surry County Court House 4/1/55

Surry County, Va. Deeds and Wills and orders, 1671--1684. P 62-65. Meeting at Parish of Lawnes Creek (Episcopal) Jan. 3- 1673. Meeting was for purpose of protesting against taxes.

Several who attended were summonsed but Michael Upchurch, even though he admitted being there testified he knew nothing of the business that was transacted, nor the purpose of the meeting.

4. Michael Upchurch order for administration.

Dated July 25, 1681

Surry County Deeds, Wills and Orders 1671-1684, page 446, Item 288

- 5.- Index to Land Patents 1623-1774

a. James Upchurch, book 1g page 322, acres 117, date 1739, Wm Gooch Gov.

b. John Upchurch 24, page 611-- 100 acres, year 1746

c. James Upchurch, son of John Upchurch in Brunswick Co., Va. 1753, no. 32 page 202, acres 400

6. Hening, Vol 7

John Upchurch, Wm. Upchurch, Michael Upchurch, were among those paid for provisions for Militia for years 1756-1758.

County and had younger son, Michael, to be the father of your Richard. I do think that perhaps Richard was the son of James who patented land on Fountain's Creek - land sold to Peter Hines. I see some connection between the Ledbetters (Richard and Richard Jr. patented land here in Brunswick early - Rattlesnake Creek etc. This Creek connects with Fountain's Creek. Then there is the Deed, William Ledbetter and wife to Peter Hynds, May 1754. Refer to Richard Upchurch and William Ledbetter Court Orders. I do honestly believe that by going over and over all records in Surry something of value can be uncovered. Many wills and deeds were not recorded in the counties because they were not proved to the satisfaction of the Courts. Many counties have sent these and the original wills and Deeds to Archives for safe keeping. When I return to do research in Richmond, I can find out if they have any of these records of Surry in the Vaults.

The orders cease in Surry in 1718 and begin again in 1741. I have solved many genealogical problems from Orders. It was not until around 1741 or 1742 that the General Assembly passed laws to protect minors - their inheritance. Then Guardians had to make regular reports to the courts.

of Brunswick Co. Va. 186 acres..... White Oak. Middle Run.....
Benj. Mosley
Isaac Mosley
James Upchurch (his mark)

Comment: The 200 acres purchased of Abraham Jones was left by this James Upchurch to his son, Myal (Michael)..... the rest of his estate to his wife Elizabeth. The will recites that said Michael is his youngest son. Michael died intestate before 1800. James Upchurch's will of 1765 is not signed with his mark. James Upchurch, son of John, 1753, July 20, granted 400 acres Northside of White Oak Creek. 1764, Nov 25, said James bought of Thomas Gillingham Upchurch Sr.) buys 57 acres..... This 57 acres he leaves by will to Upchurch son Upchurch. He left to his son John Upchurch all of his land below Westward Road..... to son James (with reversion of bequest to Grandson Burwell)

Deed Bk. 4, pp. 203, 204, 205. John Huntout of Isle of Wight County Va. conveys to Augustine Huntout of Surry Co., Va. 150 acres in Isle of Wight. Written: Oct. 20, 1732. Recorded: Oct 28, 1732.
Deed Book 4, pp. 202, 203. John Huntout of Isle of Wight conveys to John Thorpe of same Co 200 acres..... Written: Oct. 17, 1732.

John Vaughn's will of Isle of Wight. Dated: 9 Sept. 1736; Recorded: 27 July, 1741. Witnesses: Tho. Borch, Jno. Upchurch, Co. Justice. Comment: It seems reasonable to assume that John Upchurch (who in 1721 in Surry Co. presented to the court settlement of the estate of William Huntout) married Elizabeth, the widow Huntout, and that they followed John Huntout to Isle of Wight - settled. John was in Isle of Wight by, or long before, 1736.

I may be in error, but I do not believe the John Upchurch who patented land in Isle of Wight the same John who married Huntout's widow - but his son - and the John plagued with debts in Brunswick Co., to be the one who married Elizabeth Huntout. I believe he came to Brunswick Co. with his son James (son of John Patent). It may be that John Upchurch who married Elizabeth Huntout owned no land. A wife legally dead until 1850" - all transactions in her husband's name. Comment: Here I found the indexes just what your relatives and other researchers have obtained - but I am not at all satisfied with results and deductions.

Michael Upchurch was married to Frances in 1652 the date of the letter? when he died in 1681 (nearly 30 years from 1652 to 1681) is one under 21 years. Were there no children the first ten years of marriages? There may have been daughters who married (not considered orphans.) When I read the settlement of Frances' Estate by Michael Jr. I thought it said daughters. I could be in error. And another thing, why does not Michael Jr.'s name appear on the list of titles have been settled by her New husband. I could find nothing in the records, but the problem is very complex - and the indexes are so inadequate for research..... Another thing, I am not satisfied that James who died in Brunswick

From Mrs. Troy S. Curley, Lawrenceville, Va. Inia.
5 July, 1963.

I am disappointed with my research in Surry on your Upchurch Family. I know how difficult it is to find information needed in the Surry records, but I had hoped to come across something you did not already have. Only by going over and over the order books, Deeds, and Wills will we find eventually, the settlement of Michael Jr's Estate. He must have married and had one or two children. After his death, his wife, perhaps, married immediately which was the custom. I do not think you have the whole record, the whole picture.

I shall continue from time to time research on your problem-but will you write me more concerning the Ledbetters, the Barnes.

3 May, 1963

You do not have a record of Michael II's death. If his widow remarried- and the great majority did- and soon- that may be in the Court orders in his (her husband's) name. This will be very difficult as we have no idea what his name could be. I have found many deaths in the Court Orders of Brunswick Co. but found none on Upchurch thus far.

Read the enclosed very carefully- that date 1738 in Order bk. 5, pg. 213. These persons bringing suit for debt were merchants; and evidently persons living miles away traded with them. Do you believe this John the one who sold his Patent (Iale of Wight) (but later Southampton Co.)? He seems to be an old man. We cannot make up our minds about anything until more data has been obtained however. Theophilus Field lived in Prince George.

I know you will not be embarrassed by the enclosed because we are trying to establish who was the father of your Richard. Many of my clients have to face felonies committed by their ancestors; and all sorts of things. etc.

Order Book 5 (from July 1753 to January 1756)

Nathaniel Edwards vs Upchurch, p 38.

Clinch & Co. vs Upchurch, pp. 56, 90, 106, 136.

Theophilus Field vs Upchurch, pp 172, 213, 243.

Maclin vs Upchurch, pp 548, 483, 506, 507, 537.

Parham vs Upchurch, pp 188, 249, 252,

Page 38, September Court 1753,

Nathaniel Edwards vs Richard Upchurch, for 5 pounds nine shillings.

Lewis Parham vs Richard Upchurch and William Ledbetter 1754.

Nathaniel Edwards vs James Upchurch.

1739, 29 June- James Upchurch 117 acres on southside Fountain's Creek (near Rattlesnake Creek) Brunswick County.

Comment: This land after 1780/81 was located in Greensville County and is in the extreme south western corner near Brunswick County Line. When James and his wife Elizabeth sold this tract to Peter Hines, May 27, 1755, this is the way he signed his name.

James Upchurch. (LS)
Elizabeth Upchurch. (LS)

Whether this James left Brunswick County at this time I do not know. He may have gone to N.C. then back to Va. Many did just this. 1762, 27 May - one James Upchurch bought of Abraham Jones of Halifax Co. N.C. 200 acres - This land was the southern part of Brunswick County near Lizard Creek.

Brunswick Co. Va. Deed Book 7, p 59. Written 20 Feb. 1762. Abraham Jones of Halifax County Province of N.C. conveyed to Thomas Mosley

I American Genealogy 929.1 V 5 pp 427

Priscilla Upchurch 1818-1893
m. 1835 Turner Pleasants
Granville Co. N.C.

Ambrose Upchurch
m. Elizabeth Hill
Son of Michael Upchurch of
Surry Co, VA.

II Virginia Colonial Militia - author Crozier
Brunswick County, Sept 1758
Michael Upchurch
William Upchurch
John Upchurch

III Index to Daffell's List of VA. Soldiers

1. Michael Upchurch
Surry Co, V.A. Foot soldier 1687
2. Michael Upchurch pp 36 II 267
Officer or Private in Col. Daniel Morgan
11th and or 15th Virginia Reg.
Reg. stood May 31, 1777 to Nov. 30, 1778

IV McQuiston Family History 929.2

Alice Upchurch
m. Frank De Weese
Check for date and place (Paris, Tex.)

IV
Michael Upchurch
died 1795

(Son of James who died in 1765)

1758, Hennings Statutes at Large, 1619 - 1792, pages 212 and 213.
John Upchurch, Michael Upchurch and William Upchurch, soldiers
in the French and Indian Wars from Brunswick County.

1765, Left 200 acres of land by his father James Upchurch.

1793, Sold his land to Grief Harwell.

1796, 24 October died without leaving a will.

Michael Upchurch paid taxes in the 5th District of Brunswick County from 1782 until until 1796. Thomas Bethshares was the Administrator of his estate. Thomas Bethshares married Elizabeth Upchurch in 1786. Was Elizabeth Upchurch the mother or cousin George Upchurch, who had married Rachael Bethshares, and Michael Upchurch who died in 1796?

No record of a marriage has been found for Michael. He must have been born before 1740 as he was a soldier in the French and Indian War. He was again in the army in 1778 for six months, but was discharged as unfit for duty.

IV
JAMES UPCHURCH

son of James Upchurch who died in 1765.

- 1771, James Upchurch of Meherrin Parish, Brunswick County, Va. bought 100 acres from Bowler Dobbins for 10 Ls, part of a patent of Dobbins. This land was in the same section as that of Henry Ledbetter, Dobbins and William Jones on the south side of Rattlesnake Creek.
- 1779, 15 September - Will of James Upchurch written. It was recorded in August of 1783. After the death of his wife Elizabeth the land was to go to John Nance the son of Sally Smith and James Smith the son of William Smith. Wife Elizabeth and Jesse Brewer Executors. Witnesses, John Brewer, Lucas (X) Revis, James Brewer.
- 1791, The land of James Upchurch went to John Nance Smith.

JAMES UPCHURCH (seems to be brother of John)
died 1765

- 1739, 29 June - Brunswick County, Virginia. JAMES UPCHURCH secured a grant of land containing 117 acres on the south side of Fountains Creek. Book 1g page 117. Signed Wm. Gooch, Gov.
- 1748, 1749 James Upchurch voted for the House of Burgess. (Wm. & Mary, V 26 (1) page 59.)
- 1755, 27 May. Brunswick County Deed Book 5 page 740. Recorded 27 May 1755. James Upchurch of Meherrin Parish, Brunswick County, Va. to Peter Hines of the same Parish and County 117 acres in Brunswick County on the south side of Fountains Creek. Said land patented by James Upchurch.
- 1762, 20 May - James Upchurch Brunswick County Va. Deed Book 7 page 61. Bought from Abraham Jones of Halifax county, North Carolina, 200 acres of land for 10 £s in Brunswick Co. Benjamin Mosley's corner, Thomas Bracey's corner, Richard Bennett's line. Witnesses, Benjamin Mosley, Thomas Mosley, Isaac Mosley.
- 1765, 27 May - Will of James Upchurch of Brunswick County, Va. Wife Elizabeth. "To Myal Upchurch, younger son, 200 acres of land and plantation lying between Thomas Bracey's line and Benjamin Mosley's line. Wife Elizabeth Executor. Will Book 3 page 425. Witnesses: Absolom Ledbetter, Benjamin Mosley, Isaac Mosley.

THE SON(S) OF JAMES UPCHURCH

- 1793, MICHAEL UPCHURCH sold the above 200 acres of land to Grief Harwell, but since the deed was only partially proved it was never recorded. It has been preserved and was found among loose deeds, wills, etc., at the Archives in Richmond.
- 1795, 24th October - Michael Upchurch died in Brunswick County, Va. The appraisement of the Estate of Michael Upchurch was made by Asa Holloway, John H. Bass, Benjamin Mosley. This appraisement was returned to the court, 25 January 1796 by Thomas Bethshares his Administrator and ordered recorded. Michael Upchurch served in Capt. Gregory's Co. of the 15th Virginia Regiment of Foot. Commanded by Lieut. Col. Cropper. He was in the service from June 1, 1778 to November 7, 1778 when he was discharged as unfit for service. In 1758 Michael, John and William Upchurch were soldiers in the French and Indian Wars.
- 1736, 7 October - William Upchurch. Order Book No. 1, page 137. Upon the petition of Charles Jenkins and William Upchurch leave is granted them to be added to the List of Tythables.
- 1783, August - James Upchurch died in Brunswick County, Virginia.
- 1753, September Court, Brunswick County. Richard Upchurch is sued by Nathaniel Edwards for a debt of 5 £s.
- 1755, William Upchurch, with William and Henry Ivey, and Richard Upchurch show in Granville County, North Carolina on the Tax list for that year.

RICHARD UPCHURCH (1660 - 1696)
probably son of Michael (1620-1681)

1694, R1. Upchurch listed on the Tithable List of Surry County with Michael.

1699, 9 June - Richard Upchurch is listed with Robert Reynolds on the Tithable List.

When Michael I died in 1681 Robert Reynolds assisted the widow Frances in the settlement of the estate. When Frances died in 1690 Robert Reynolds assisted Michael II in the settlement of Frances's estate.

After 1699 Richard is no longer found on the Tithable List. Did Richard marry a Reynolds or was Frances a Reynolds? Richard must have died shortly after the 1699 list. He seems to have left three sons - James, John and William.

Inventory of FRANCES UPCHURCH - Book 4, page 258

An Inventory and appraisal of the Estate of Frances Upchurch, widow, deceased, presented by Michael Upchurch, Adm. of the said deceased as follows:

Seven head of hoggs	0530
Seven head of cattle	2200
Eight poultray	0040
one grind stone	0060
Fourty pounds of Pewter	0400
Two brass kettles and one small one weighing 33 lbs	0400
One chaffing dish and one mortall & Pestle	0080
Three peeces of Earthen ware	0015
Tenn Pewter spoons	0020
Three iron potts, three pair pott hookes and one pott rack	
iron, one iron ladle & flesh forke one old frying pann one pr	
tongs one iron dripping pann and one spitt	0500
Three old chests	0150
one small looking glass	0015
Two saws, two augers & two auger bitts, two wedges, two pair	
compasses, one hammer, two old reap hooks, one smoothing iron	
one iron pestle, one wier candlestick, one trewelā, one adz,	
one broad ax, one old yoke with rings and staples, one frow,	
one shissell, one gouge	0300
one feather bed weighing forty pounds	0300
two old pailles and one piggen	0030
one old couch, two lod chaires and table	0100
one old rug, one old blanket, one feather bed two pillowes	
one boulster	0750
one paire small	0060
old lumber in shed	0120
fine books	0050
	Sume
	6320

23 January

The appes. herein mentioned were then sworn before me.

Henry Tooker.

(A copy of this inventory was furnished by V. E. SAVEDGE, Clerk
2 June 1958)

INVENTORY AND APPRAISEMENT OF ESTATE OF
MICHAEL UPCHURCH

An appraisement of the Estate of Michael Upchurch deceased October 21st 1795.

8 Hogs	6 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
8 Shoats	"16 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
1 Cow and Stear	3 ¹⁵ / ₁₀₀
1 Horse and Bridle	10 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
Parcel of Corn	"2 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
1 Bed & Furniture	6 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
1 Saddle	1 ¹⁰ / ₁₀₀
Parcel of Leather	"15 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
Parcel of Barrels	"5 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
Basket and some Lumber	"5 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
Parcel of Tools	"9 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
1 Pot 1 Pan & 1 Skillet	"15 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
Parcel of Pewter	"12 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
1 Coat & 1 Piggin	"7 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
Parcel of Fodder & Shucks	"1 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
Clothes	"12 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
1 Boll	"1 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀
Cash	"2 ⁰⁰ / ₁₀₀

40⁰⁰/₁₀₀

In obedience to an order of the Worshipful Court of Brunswick County to us directed, we the appraisers being sworn have appraised the Estate of Michael Upchurch decd. in Current money as above.

Asa Holloway
John H. Bass
Benj. Mosley

Brunswick County Court, January 25th, 1796
This Appraisement of the Estate of Michael Upchurch deceased was returned into Court by Thomas Bethsheres his Administrator and ordered to be recorded.
Will Book No 6 Page 16

A Copy - Teste

Willie B. Abernathy, Deputy Clerk.

JOHN HUNNICUT

John Hunnicut married Elizabeth Warren and they had three sons, but no one of these three sons left any children.

1 - Robert Hunnicut was born about 1675. He moved to Prince George County and became a Quaker.

2 - John Hunnicut patented land in the Isle of Wight County in 1725.

3 - William Hunnicut married Elizabeth ----- and died in 1718/19. This William Hunnicut was on the Tithing list in Surry County in 1701. The widow Hunnicut seems to have married John Upchurch as the John Upchurch who settled the estate of William Hunnicut for his widow Elizabeth and the John who married Elizabeth ----- and received a land patent in Isle of Wight used the same marks in signing his name.

III
JOHN UPCHURCH (probably the son of Richard)
died 1756

1721, 19 July - John Upchurch took the inventory and the appraisement of the estate of William Hunnicut. his
Signed John Upchurch
mark

Surry County Wills, Deeds 1715-1730. Pt. 2, page 350.
Elizabeth Hunnicut the widow of William Hunnicut was named as the administrator of his estate in 1717/18.

1736, Isle of Wight John Upchurch was a witness to the will of John Vaughn.

1746, Isle of Wight County. Patent Book 24, page 611. 100 acres to John Upchurch.

1749, 12 July - Southampton Co. Deed Book 1, page 11. John Upchurch and Elizabeth, his wife, of Southampton Co. Va. to Ambrose Grizzard of the same county, 100 acres on the northside of Three Creeks and the west side of the Great Swamp, boundry William Heath.
his

Signed John Upchurch
mark
Elizabeth Upchurch

Witnesses, James Ridley, Timothy Sharp, Burnett (X) Atkinson.

IT WOULD SEEM THAT JOHN UPCHURCH MARRIED THE WIDOW HUNNICUT AS HE USED THE SAME MARK IN SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY WHEN HE SOLD LAND AND IN SURRY COUNTY WHEN HE SETTLED THE ESTATE OF WILLIAM HUNNICUT FOR THE WIDOW ELIZABETH. THE LAND HE PATENTED IN ISLE OF WIGHT WAS THE SAME THAT HE SOLD IN SOUTHAMPTON AS THE LATTER WAS CUT FROM SLE OF WIGHT AND THE BOUNDRIES GIVEN IN BOTH ARE THE SAME.

1753, July to January 1756 - John Upchurch is in Brunswick County Va. he seems to be an old man and is plagued by debts. In April 1756 in answer to a suit, James Upchurch came into court and gave a list of the things ~~me~~ that had belonged to John Upchurch.

1753, 10 July - Mentioned as the father of James Upchurch of Brunswick County, Va., when James was granted land. "Granted to James Upchurch, son of John Upchurch." Book 32 page 202. Virginia Land Grants.

SONS OF JOHN UPCHURCH

1756, James Upchurch appears in court to give a statement of the things that had belonged to John Upchurch. In 1753 he is mentioned as the son of John Upchurch.

1757, 3 August - John Upchurch in North Carolina requested to come under the monthly meeting of the Quakers, this was left for further trial.

1758, 7 June - John Upchurch chosen for Tar River.

1761, 2 May - The death of John Upchurch reported at the Rich Square Monthly meeting of the Quakers.

(See next page for Hunnicuts)

FRANCES UPCHURCH, RELICT OF MICHAEL UPCHURCH I

- 1652, 4 May Names in a letter of Michael Upchurch I, to his father in England, as his wife. This letter is in the University Library, at Cambridge University, England.
- 1681, 5 July Applied for Commission of Administration for the estate of Michael Upchurch, as his relict. This was granted and she was ordered to present to the Court of Surry County a perfect inventory of the estate... Commission granted by Robert Caulfield and Major A. Allen, Justices of Peace in quorum. Robert Reynolds assisted with the inventory of the estate of Michael I and was also the security for the payment of the orphan's estate to Michael II.
- 1684, 5 June A list of Tithables belonging to Lawne's Creek Parish Church. "Wido Upchurch for Mich. Upchurch.
- 1691, 19 Jan "Robert Reynolds and Roger Dell entering security of Michael Upchurch due performance of the estate of Frances Upchurch, his mother..... A certificate of administration was granted".... The inventory was presented on the 23rd day of January 1691 and was signed by Thomas Lane and Charles Jaret. After their signature there is a statement, "This is a true Inventory of the above said deceased Estate except her wareing clothes and a ring given to her daughters according to her records of her death". At a Court held for the County of Surry 1 March 1691 Michael Upchurch appeared and made an oath that he presented a perfect inventory of the estate of Frances Upchurch. Book 4, page 258, Surry County Wills and Administrations.

I
MICHAEL UPCHURCH

- 1652, 4 May - On this date Michael Upchurch wrote a letter to his parents in England. This was sent in care of Mr. Ferrar at Little Gidding. This letter is in the University Library at Cambridge University in England. In this he tells that he is married and that his wife's name is Frances. Another letter written to Miss Virginia Ferrar on 27 March 1651 tells her he is sending her some curious things - a basket, skins of ~~anima~~ animals, the rattles of a rattle snake, a crown of a bird. ~~This~~ This letter is said to be with the Ferrar papers at Magdalene College, Cambridge University. Va. Historical Magazine, V.11, p.44.
- 1654, 6 June - Michael Upchurch with Vallentine Patten on the Oqui River. page 272, Cavaliers and Pioneers 1623-1800 by Nell Nugent.
- 1654, 12 December - Michael Upchurch with Robert Hubbard on the Oqui River. Page 313 same book. With Robert Hubbard was also James Collett, a grandson of Nicholas Ferrar who established Little Gidding, a Religious Retreat. Mr Nicholas Ferrar and his sons John and Nicholas had been governor and deputy governors ^{of Virginia}
- 1656, 2 January - Indenture between Roger Delk and Michael Upchurch of a plantation at Lawnes Creek, lying between John Gregory and the said Michael Upchurch (Upshure) 40 acres if less than the lease to Timothy Madmonger. for 21 years. Surry Co. Va. Records. Abstracted by Elizabeth T. Davis. Book 1, page 152.
- 1662, 4 November - John Bason (Mason) sells to Richard Skinner a parcel of land at the head of Lawnes Creek..... Book 1 page 198 Surry County, Va, Records by Davis. Wit. George Watkins, Michael Upchurch (Upshure).
- 1668, Listed as Tithable at Lawnes Creek.
- 1673, 3 January. Michael was at a meeting at Lawnes Creek which had been called to protest taxes. Michael stated that he did not know the purpose of the meeting.
- 1679 Excused from paying taxes, bring old and infirm.
- 1678 Listed as tithable at Lawnes Creek Church. Boddie.
- 1681, 25 July - Frances Upchurch, relict, applied for commission of Michael's estate, which was granted. She had to present an inventory of the estate and had to post bond for Orphan's Estate. Robert Reynolds helped her with this.

SON(S) OF MICHAEL UPCHURCH

- II 1684, 5 June - Widow Upchurch for Michael Upchurch. A List of Tithables belonging to Lawnes Creek Church taken ye 5th day of June 1684.
- 1687, Militia , Surry County, Va.
- 1691, 19 January. Robert Reynolds and Roger Delk entering security of Michael Upchurch's due performance of his administration on the estate of Frances Upchurch, his mother. A certificate of administration was granted.
- 1691, 1 March. Appeared in Court this day Michael Upchurch and made Oath that the within specified contents is a true and perfect inventory of the estate of Frances Upchurch, deceased. Book 4. page 248. W. Edwards, Clerk of Court.

UPCHURCH

1679,

Michael Upchurch, poor and aged, exempt for taxes for future.

1681

Inventory of Michael's estate.

Tobacco pounds 8108, 2 old decreped cows, 2 yearlings, 2 cows and 1 calf, 2 young steers 3 years old, 3 heifers 3 years old, 24 pewter (pounds at 8 c a pound) 12 plates, 6 porringers, 2 small tankards, 1 small flagon, 1 salt and beaker, 1 small bell metal, mortar and pestle, chafing dish, 2 kettles, 1 old skillet, 1 small skimmer, 3 iron pots, 1 spitt, 1 dripping pan, ladle, frying pan, flesh fork, 1 pr. pottracks, old parcel of plow gear, a fixt gun, 3 old chests, old feather bed as it stands, a flock bed, parcel of old bedding, pair of small stilliards, tongs, 1 brand, 1 grindstone, 19 heads of poor swine, parcel of old lumber, parcel of old carpenter tools.

Debts due estate of Michael Upchurch:

John Jacobs 900 pounds of tobacco

Charles Hopkins 500 pounds of tobacco

lame mare 1 year old and the vantage

Above furnished to Mr. and Mrs. Oliver Upchurch, July 1727 in Surry County by Mrs. Savage, Deputy Registrar of Deeds, Surry County Court House, Surry County, Virginia.

1786, 27 September. Recorded 1788 February 25. Deed Book 14 page 339, Brunswick County, Va. JOHN UPCHURCH consideration of 6 £s 10 shillings conveys 16 acres (by estimation) to Stephen Smith of Brunswick County, on White Oak Creek ... adjacent land of said Stephen Smith. Indenture proved by oaths of Arthur Harrup and Charles Smith Jr., 22 January 1787 and by oath of Charles Atkins 25 February 1788.

his

John Upchurch
mark

GRANDSONS OF JAMES UPCHURCH, named in his will of 1784.

1796, 26 February - Proved by oaths of John Goodrich and Edmund Lanier and by oath of Jesse Taylor 23 April 1798. John Upchurch of the County of Chatham State of North Carolina consideration of 30 £s conveys to Beverly Randle of the County of Brunswick State of Virginia 57 acres of land on Quarrel Swamp adjacent to the lands of Beverly Randle, Thomas Cotton, ---- Moore. Signed:

John Upchurch

1803, 12 May. Recorded 28 January 1805. Deed Book 19 page 191. Burwell Upchurch of Franklin County, State of North Carolina consideration of 60 £s conveys to John Harrison of Brunswick County, State of Virginia, 237 acres of land in Brunswick County, adjacent Jesse Taylor's line John Goodrich Stephen Smith to White Oak Swamp, the same being a tract of land devised by James Upchurch, deceased, to his grandson Burwell Upchurch, containing 237 acres. Signed: Burwell Upchurch (no mark).

IV
JAMES UPCHURCH, son of John.
died 1784

- 1753, 10 July - Granted to James Upchurch, son of John Upchurch. Book 32 page 202 - Virginia Land Grants.
- 1753, 29 July - bought 400 acres in Brunswick County on the south side of White Oak Creek. Pt. Book 32 page 202.
- 1764, 25 November - bought 310 acres on the south side of White Oak Creek from Thomas Gilliam and wife of Southampton Co. This being part of a tract of land granted to said Gilliam in 1763 along Westward Road.
- 1781 Bought 57 acres from James Fips on Quarrel Swamp below Westward Road on the south side of White Oak Creek. Living in the same vicinity were the Waltons, Ledbetters, Wessons and Randles. The land owned by this James was in the eastern part of the county and north of the land owned by another James Upchurch on Fountains Creek.
- 1774, 23 May - James Upchurch appointed Surveyor of the road from Quarrel Swamp to Rattlesnake Creek. Order Book 13, 1773-1780.
- 1776, 22 April - James Randle's hands to attend with other hands to keep road in repair.
George Walton appointed with James Upchurch.
- 1780, 4 January - Collector to pay James Upchurch and George Walton 99 Ls 17 shillings for building road over Rattlesnake Creek.
- 1784, 24 June - Will of James Upchurch, Brunswick County Va. Will Book 2 page 348.
Son John all of my land below the Westward Road on the north side of White Oak Swamp beginning at Zachariah Sim's line to Stephen Smith's line. To son James I lend all of my land on the south side of White Oak Swamp, below Baiete's Spring Branch to Jesse Taylor's Corner. After the death of James Upchurch to my grandson Burwell Upchurch. Names grandson John Upchurch. Son Harmon Upchurch. Daughters Selah Mosley and Edith Mosley. Sons John, James, and Harmon Upchurch Executors.
Witnesses: his
George Walton James Upchurch.
Meridith Poythress mark
James Fips.

THE SONS OF JAMES UPCHURCH

- 1786, 13 November. Recorded 1786, 27 November Deed Book 14 page 240. Brunswick County Va. JOHN UPCHURCH and wife Nanny consideration of 120 Ls convey to John Neall 230 acres of land on White Oak Creek adjacent Sim's line and Stephen Smith's line.
- 1788, 19 February. Recorded 1788, 25 February Deed Book 14 page 334. Brunswick County, Va. HARMON UPCHURCH and wife, consideration 75 Ls conveys to Owen Myrick 237 acres of land on White Oak Swamp, both sides adjacent Zachariah Sim's line, Westward Road, John Neal's line, Baiste's Spring Branch, Burwell Upchurch's line, Taylor's line, George Johnson's line, King's line.... being all of the lands given to him by his father.

UPCHURCH

I - Michael Upchurch, b. 1620, d. 1681. Married Frances ... 1652.
Richard
Daughter (s)
John ?
Michael II, born about 1660 and died about 1695.

II - Richard, born about 1654 and died about 1700.
James in Brunswick in 1739
John in Brunswick in 1749
William living with Robert Jones in Upper Surry in 1701.

III - John, b. about 1683, d. 1756. Married Elizabeth Hunnicut.
John died in N.C. in 1761.
James died 1784.

III - James, b. about 1685, d 1765. Married Elizabeth
* William
James died 1783. Married Elizabeth
* Richard
Michael died 1796.

IV - John, died 1761 in North Carolina. He became a Quaker. *His son*
Ambrose, married the only daughter of Judge Hill. Their
daughter was Priscilla Upchurch, who married Turner Lawrence.
Pleasant!

IV - James, died 1784. Son of John.
James
John, married Ann Hambleton, moved to North Carolina.
Harmon, married Betty....., moved to North Carolina.
Selah, married Mosley
Edith, married Mosley

*
William Upchurch was living with Robert Jones in Upper Surry County in 1701. The Jones, Brewers, Smiths, Dobbins, and James Upchurch lived in the extreme south east corner of Brunswick County. Richard and William Upchurch go to Granville County in 1755 when James Upchurch sells his land on Fountains Creek to Peter Hines. With William is William and Henry Ivey. (The Jones and the Iveys have been together since Surry County). In 1762 James Upchurch buys 200 acres of land in Brunswick County from Abraham Jones of North Carolina. This is near the Mosleys on Lizard Creek and this is the land that he left to his son Michael. Did he go to North Carolina from 1755 to 1762? He seems to have owned no land in Va. during those years.

At Court February 25, 1799

Ruth Bethshares, George Upchurch and Rachel his wife late Rachel
Bethshares Thomas Mosley and Tabitha his wife late Tabitha Bethshares
Thomas Bethshares Darling Linch and Elizabeth his wife late Elizabeth
Bethshares Patscy Bethshares Jesse Bethshares William Bethshares
Molly Bethshares and Sally Bethshares Complts
against

John Bass Admtor of Thomas Bethshares decd and Elizabeth Bethshares
widow and relict of the said decedent Defs.

This day came the parties and their counsels and thereupon this
cause was by consent docketed and heard upon the Bill answer exhibits
ans arguments of counsel on both sides on consideration whereof it
is decreed and ordered by the court that the Defendent John H. Bass
make sale of the land in the Bill mentioned on twelve months credit
and make equal division of the money arising from such sale among
the children and widow of the said decedent she having elected to
take a childs part in lieu of her dower and that he convey the same
to the purchaser and make a report hereof to the Court in order to
a final decree.

Page 101, Court March 26, 1799
Bethshares and others vs Bethshares admr.
Suit continued to next court.

Page 150, Court May 28, 1799
Bethshares and others vs Bethshares admr.
Suit continued until next court.

Page 187, Court July 1799

Ruth Bethshares George Upchurch and Rascel his wife Thomas Mosley
and Tabitha his wife Thomas Bethshares Darling Linch and Elizabeth
his wife Patscy Bethshares Jesse Bethshares William Bethshares Molly
Bethshares and Sally Bethshares Complts
against
John H. Bass Adm of Thomas Bethshares Deceased and Elizabeth Bethshares
widow of the said decedent Defts

This day came the parties by their counsels and thereupon John H, Bass
who was directed to make sale of the land in the Bill mentioned made
his report in these words (to witt) Brunswick County 13th April 1799
sold the within decreed land to Allen Love for the sum of 81 pounds and
10 shillings and conveyed the title of the same to him agreeable to
the within order. John H. Bass on consideration whereof it is ordered
that the said report be confirmed and that the costs be paid out of the
said decedents estate.

For death of Thomas Bethshares see Order Book 18, pg 64.

Roy White
5022 Moor Dale Lane
Salt Lake City UT 84117-6840

16 December 1996

ROBERT P UPCHURCH
MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
6 EAGLES WAY LN
LAKE ST LOUIS MO 63367

Dear Phil:

The latest editions of *Upchurch Bulletin* and *Englandia* arrived a few days ago -- both of which I always -- thus far without ever being disappointed -- look forward to with much anticipation.

Concerning the ongoing English research, I have tried to maintain an attitude of "guarded optimism" -- knowing full well that the chances of actually finding the definitive evidence that we *want* in re our Michael's direct lineage *may* be slim. For that reason I was not totally disappointed that Dr. Ransome didn't find anything of the sort during his latest expedition, but was never-the-less excited that additional information is being uncovered, and examined the various items with no less interest. It may be that the framework of a family can eventually be constructed around Michael and his father, Richard, into which they will fit without question.

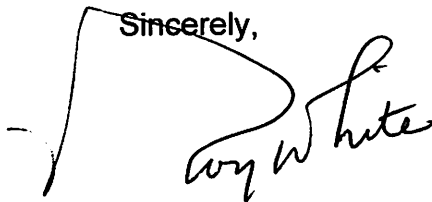
Due to an inadvertant *snafu* during the production process of this latest *Englandia* page 50 came through as a blank in the issue I received (I hope, for your sake, the anomaly was not widespread.), so I am sending a SASE for your use in sending me a copy of said page.

Resort
V.1 #2
1994
12-23-96

Regarding the apparent controversy over your proposed numbering system for UPCHURCHes who surface during the hopefully ongoing research into English records: Speaking for myself, I consider myself sufficiently sophisticated to understand and realize that said numbers are simply reference numbers for specific individuals who may, or may not, be relevant to our pedigree. In any event, I will be able to adapt to any system on which you decide to settle.

Encouraging you to keep up the good work, I remain

Sincerely,



2-

we escaped his postage fee as we picked up
~~the~~ book.

If you want me to copy any or all
of the book or to check for any particular
entries just let me know.

We have just today finished proofing
UB Vol 12 No 2 with the expanded format
including 1 Personal History. Now it has
to be reproduced & assembled & mailed.
We now have to complete the first
issue of ENGLANDIA as it is to be mailed
at the same time.

Hope your trip was enjoyable!



Sincerely yours
Phil Upchurch

[ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH]

ROY NMN WHITE, JR

MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
P. O. BOX 387
Wentzville, MO 63385

=====

5 NOV 1995

ROY WHITE

5022 MOOR DALE LANE

SALT LAKE CITY, UT 84117-6840

Dear Ray,

Enclosed is a draft of an article on the U listings for the 1880 TX census which I propose to publish in the next U.S. we hope to print it before Thanksgiving. Please let me know if you have any comments or spot any errors. This is based on the 1880 TX census extract you supplied to me year ago. The 1910 extract for TX you sent has also been of great help. I keep working on identifying all the entries. All of this will help on my TX Imp which has now been postponed until MAR/APR of 96.

Ravensome is supposed to be doing some work for us in England. Maybe he will give us a report before the end of the year.

We are gradually sowing out "retirement". There are too many entrenchments!



Sincerely yours
Phil Upchurch

[ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH]

REC'D
16 NOV 1995

Roy White
5022 Moor Dale Lane
Salt Lake City UT 84117-6840

12 November 1995

MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
P O BOX 387
WENTZVILLE MO 63385

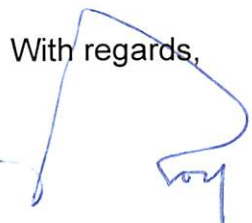
Dear Phil:

Your letter with the draft of your upcoming article concerning the UPCHURCH families of 1880 Texas arrived within the last couple of days. I am unable to speak to the accuracy of all the "numbers, dates, etc.", but can assure you that the article is quite up to your usual excellent standard and full of meaningful information and data. While some may consider this type of item as being "dry reading" it is just this sort of material that really needs to be put into print so that it can be utilized as a data-base for present-day and future researchers. Somebody needs to be doing this.

I am interested to know that your Texas trip has been postponed -- but for a purely self-serving reason. For some time I have been wanting to write an article in re the mother of Burwell U., but other projects/chores keep intruding on my free time. When I noted that your itinerary included a presentation to the Bedias families it occurred to me that you might be able to utilize the subject for "filler" purposes for their specific interest -- as if you don't have adequate material for a substantial and engrossing address already. In any event, you could always adapt the item at some point when you have a need to fill up a page, or so, in the *Bulletin* should the effort be appropriate and worthy. Please know, however, that I am not trying to inveigle my way into print for any personal reason. You will appreciate, of course, that I am making no "set-in-concrete" promises about this -- only relaying a sincere intention.

I am also glad to hear that Dr. Ransome is currently in England and, hopefully, has our problem on his agenda; am doing my best not to be excessively optimistic just in case the results are too negative.

Thanking you for remembering me, I remain

With regards,


1 Jan 1990

Dear Phillip:

REC'D
5 JAN 1990

I finally finished doing up this article on Stone Creek Church. It's not a "finished" product, of course & not intended to be for publication, altho you are welcome to use any part of it that will be of use.

Following up this new angle will be a time-consuming effort so I can't make any promises. A couple of weeks ago I took a brief look at the Brunswick Co, Va Order books to see what I was up against (looking for a widow Mary w/dan Rebecca) & in the Nov Term of 1779 there were a half dozen estates initiated alone.

The recent Bulletin that concentrated on Georgia is, indeed a "landmark" as you wished — a very effective method of presenting a localized picture & highlighting what is known & where the words are.

I read with much interest the comments about William Barnes / Mary Upchurch & their possible connection with the family of Charles Upch (164). It is clear how such conclusions could be developed without being aware of the Stone Creek Church ramifications — & , who knows, they could still be accurate.

When I noticed that Thomas Gay Upch had named a son "William Barnes" Upch my first thought was that Patience Barnes (wife of T.G.V.) was a dau of Wm & Rebecca Barnes (she's a good age), but then read further on how she was a dau of Tethro. Wm & Tethro might very well have been brothers, of course. We know that Burwell Upch was also in Franklin Co, NC so they all could've been in the same neighborhood together before Georgia (either there or up in Brunswick Co, Va.).

I looked further in Talbot Co, Ga & found a rather extensive Will for Wm Barnes that was recorded in mid-1856. In it he named most, if not all, of his grandchildren (or appears to have done so). There was no dau who married Thos Gay Upch — so maybe Tethro & Wm were sons of an older William Barnes. A few details re the 1850 census record for Wm & Rebecca are cleared up by the will:

(2)

'Bona' Barnes was Bonaparte, grandson (son of John).

'Fumman' is depicted as FARNUM, + Adlia was apparently Delia (Adelia?). Mary Hogan was a gr. dau - but not a dau of the Mary Hogan who joined Stone Creek Church in 1830. Mary Upchurch is not mentioned in the Will, unfortunately (will dated June 1853).

Thanks to you, mysteries are gradually being, if not solved, at least delineated more sharply so the attack can be focused.

Regards!
Roy White

Roy White
5022 Moor Dale Lane
Salt Lake City, UT 84117-6840

STONE CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH

As reported in a published booklet re Stone Creek Church and its membership, the original church was of log construction located on top of a high rocky mound near the present Twiggs-Bibb County Line between Highway No.80 and Riggins Mill Road, and was named after the creek at the foot of the hill which winds its way to the Ocmulgee River. An old Church Cemetery atop the hill marks in general the vicinity where the original building stood, and contains signs of many graves. Unfortunately, only a few have permanent markers with names inscribed. This booklet further reports that, in 1842, the church was moved from the old log building in Bibb County to the Stone Creek Academy in Twiggs County, some two miles distant.

This first meeting house was originally in Wilkinson County, later Twiggs, and then in Bibb when that county was formed (Note: Wilkinson Co. was organized on 11 May 1803 from Creek Indian lands, and Twiggs on 14 Dec 1809 from Wilkinson. Bibb was formed on 9 Dec 1822 from parts of Jones and Monroe Counties -- no mention of Twiggs, but a small slice therefrom was apparently included.). Stone Creek flows across the extreme northwest corner of present-day Twiggs County.

A newspaper article from the 1950's reports that the original church was located on part of the Ben Nelson place, then known as the G.A. O'Neal property. In 1850 a new church was built on land acquired from C.A. Tharpe.

The early records of Stone Creek Baptist Church, as represented by a microfilmed version to which this writer had access thru inter-library loan, are faded in many areas to the extent that what is written cannot be read. At some point, years/decades after establishment of the Church an extration project of the records was accomplished which set down the names of all individuals who had entered membership, including the date and method of entry (baptism, experience, letter-of-transfer), and how they left (letter-of-transfer, excommunication, death), but not the date.

Those who completed this project had, themselves, difficulty reading the original record, as evidenced by the fact that in some cases the day of month was omitted (this writer couldn't make them out, either). A mistake was made in the case of James Upchurch who was depicted as having been baptized into membership, whereas my examination of the actual entry shows that he entered by letter, so perhaps there are other errors, too. Additionally, it is likely that there were members whose names do not appear in the listing because of faded writing (note that the name of Burwell Upchurch does not appear, although perhaps he chose not to be a member).

A published version of this membership listing exists, included in the booklet mentioned above, copies of selected pages of which the current Pastor of Stone Creek Church, Mr. Buford Tanner (Route 1, Box 207, Dry Branch, Georgia 31020) so kindly provided me, but this list reports only the year in which an individual entered membership with no additional data.

An example of how a name can be transformed from a faded original entry, through an extrapolation, to a published version can be shown by the name "Sitty Vias" Riley, which subsequently appeared as "Sityias", and then as simply "S.(female)".

Additional information gleaned from the church record by this writer include the facts that on 8 October 1808 members "Met in Conference and agreed that the Meeting House be situated not far from sister Young's", and that the earliest pastors included Henry Hooten (1808-1811), Vincent A. Tharp (1811-1825), Theophilus Pearce (1825-1826), and Charnick A. Tharp (1826-1858).

MEMBERSHIP DATA: SELECTED INDIVIDUALS

SHOWS, John	22 Apr	1809	rec'd by letter;	dismissed
SHOWS, Nancy	3 Sep	1808	rec'd by letter;	dismissed
MATTHEWS, Benjamin	Jan	1810	rec'd by letter;	dead
BARNES, Rebecca	23 June	1810	rec'd by baptism;	dismissed
BARNES, William	23 June	1810	rec'd by letter;	dismissed
(also, this date, Elizabeth ANDERSON & Stephen WEATHERSBY)				
RILEY, Elizabeth	21 July	1810	rec'd by experience;	dismissed
(also, this date, M(ary) WEATHERSBY)				
RILEY, Sitty Vias	Feb	1811	rec'd by baptism;	dismissed
(also, this date, Elizabeth THARP)				
UPCHURCH, James	22 June	1811	rec'd by letter;	dead
UPCHURCH, Mary	25 Jan	1812	rec'd by letter;	dismissed
UPCHURCH, Ellender	25 Jan	1812	rec'd by baptism;	dismissed
(also, this date, Sarah SIMMONS and Nancy BENNET)				
SHOWS, Mary	22 Mar	1812	rec'd by baptism;	dismissed
WOOD, Sarah	27 Feb	1813	rec'd by experience;	dismissed
HOGAN, William	27 May	1837	rec'd by baptism;	dead
HOGAN, Mary	27 Feb	1830	rec'd by letter;	dead

Notes and/or asides re above list by this writer

1. SHOWS and MATTHEWS are the names of families into which siblings of Ellender UPCHURCH married. Perhaps the above are those actual families. Perhaps not.

2. William and Rebecca BARNES subsequently appeared in the 1850 census returns for Talbot County, Ga. Included in their household were Mary UPCHURCH (100 yrs old) and a grand-daughter, Mary HOGAN. In 1823 a "Mary UPCHURCH, over 70" was a resident of Perry Co., Miss. where also resided Burwell UPCHURCH and his wife Ellender.

3. The name of Ellender UPCHURCH's mother was "Mary Elizabeth RILEY" while "Sitty Vias" was Ellender's sister.

4. Elizabeth RILEY's maiden name was WOOD(S) so it is tempting to suspect that Sarah WOOD was a relative.

5. Those who entered membership on the same day as some of the above individuals probably did so by coincidence, but, on the other hand, there is the chance they were related, too.

6. The term "received by experience" can be found in the written records (indicated above if so found), whereas the compilers of the above list used "baptism". This writer does not know what the distinction, if any, is.

7. The fact that individuals were "dismissed" means that they received a Letter-of-Transfer to certify to another Baptist Church that they were members-in-good-standing and could be received into membership. Thus, the above "dismissed" members can be assumed to have moved from that immediate geographical area. Because of the faded records this writer could locate the dismissal date of only one of the above, and the compilers of the membership list did not attempt to include said dates.

8. The fact that some are depicted as being "dead" is interpreted by this writer to mean that they died before leaving the membership of Stone Creek Baptist Church (and are probably buried in the original cemetery). There are actual dates-of-death for some individuals beginning in the 1840's and continuing afterwards, so this writer feels the membership was extracted in the 1840's, or soon enough thereafter for some death-dates not to have been forgotten -- and long enough after the death of James UPCHURCH, and other early members, for no memory or record to have existed.

9. A Letter was issued to "Sr Elender Upchurch" (Sister E.U.) on 21 November 1815 -- this being the only dismissal date the writer could locate among the faded records for any of the above individuals (except for BARNES and HOGAN, about whom the writer was unaware as having a connection when the filmed records were in hand).

REC'D
6 DEC 89

Roy White
5022 Moor Dale Lane
Salt Lake City, Utah 84117-6840

3 December 1989

Dear Phil:

Your letter arrived a day or so before one of my library expeditions (yesterday) so I took a time-out from my current project, my curiosity being piqued, to look at the 100 yr old Mary UPCHURCH of 1850 Talbot Co., Ga.

This will have to be a sort of preliminary letter with comments off the top of my head because I don't have the time right now to really consider all the ramifications, but it appears that you've stumbled onto something that has definite possibilities and will require further research.

First of all: I located a conveyance record in Talbot Co. records wherein William BARNES purchased land in Talbot in Sept of 1831, with witnesses of John J. BARNES and Wilson HOGAN. Wm BARNES is described as being "of Twiggs Co., Ga."

Secondly: Both the 1840 census of Talbot Co. for Wm BARNES, and the 1830 returns for Twiggs indicate an older female in the household (right age-group in 1840, but younger in 1830 -- suspect mis-indicated in 1830 because 1830 Wm has 13 slaves and 1840 Wm has 14 slaves, so probably same man). As reported before, Twiggs Co. records just aren't available here, but there is a tax list for 1818 and 1826, and both contain a Wm BARNES (altho no way to be sure he is same man).

Thirdly: Luckily I made some paper copies of the early membership of Stone Creek Baptist Church while I briefly had the film on interlibrary loan, and when I checked it this morning I discovered that on 23 June 1810 William BARNES was received into membership by Letter, and Rebecca by baptism. Each was dismissed by letter, but I don't know when. Furthermore, on 27 Feb 1830 a Mary HOGAN was received into membership (by Letter) and is marked as being dead (the 16 yr old Mary HOGAN in the 1850 household of William BARNES cannot be the same Mary, but she could be a surviving daughter of the older Mary HOGAN -- and a gr-dau of Wm and Rebecca BARNES?).

Conclusion: In my opinion 100 yr old Mary UPCHURCH of Talbot Co. is the same who was received into membership of Stone Creek Church on 25 Jan 1812 (same day as Ellender UPCHURCH) -- and, by extension, is the same who appeared adjacent to Burwell over in Mississippi in 1823.

Comments: The ramifications of this are several (the following being what comes off the top of my head right now -- probably more will come to mind later). First: The normal conclusion one would draw would be for Mary to be the mother of Rebecca BARNES (the other 1850 household individuals: Mary HOGAN(16) and Bona BARNES(6) would be grandchildren of Rebecca (Bona could even be a gr-grandson); Sarah (FAMMAN/FARNAM/etc - can't make this out for sure) would be a widowed/divorced dau of Wm & Rebecca, with her children.).

Second: Mary surely wouldn't have gone off to Mississippi with Burwell while a perfectly good, and established, daughter was still living in Georgia (would she?), unless Burwell were something quite more than a stepson. (note: I'll need to go back to that 1823 census to see if any BARNES families were there, too, because Mary could have had other children -- and probably did. It is possible she could've gone to Miss. with one of them instead of Burwell. Of course, it could've been another married daughter.)

Third: Assuming the census-ages in 1850 to be reasonably accurate (we both know they might not be), then Rebecca was just older than Burwell (he being born 2 March 1782).

Fourth: There is the fact that Burwell's grandfather named only him in the Will. Why would he overlook Rebecca (again, assuming she was really older and, therefore, existed at the time the Will was written)?

Fifth: I don't believe a lot of the info given in this census record re birthplaces, except for Rebecca having been born in Virginia. Mary HOGAN was surely born in Ga; Mary UPCHURCH and probably Wm BARNES in Va., and possibly even Sarah (FAMMAN).

Sixth: Possible conclusion: Mary married James UPCHURCH as her second husband, and then produced Burwell while in her early to mid-thirties. Rebecca would've been the last issue *by* her previous husband, and probably had a number of older siblings (this would at least explain why only Burwell was mentioned in that Will, but does not tell us why there were no subsequent UPCHURCH siblings -- Mary still being of child-bearing age).

Seventh: At some point between 1823 and before 1830 Mary trekked back to Georgia -- and maybe it wasn't all that far for her if she waited until after Burwell had made the move to Wilcox Co., Ala. Besides, she must've been a hardy old soul anyway.

Eighth: Among the records I checked for Talbot Co. (not all of them, to be sure) I saw no other UPCHURCH individuals. There is also the circumstance (not conclusive, of course) that you, as yet, have no other slot assigned to this Mary.

Well, I must bring this to a close. Much will have to be done, including going back up the migration path down which Burwell came to search for the BARNES family. A search among Brunswick Co., Va. records for a widowed Mary is in order, too.

additional thought:

note that if Burwell's grandfather wills property to Burwell's father, James (Fr), then the dower share of said property would be claimed by James' widow, should he die first — + eventually be distributed among all her children, including those of a marriage prior to James (Fr).

By bypassing James (Fr) + willing the property to Burwell, James (Fr) insures that all of it remains with his own blood line.

Year 1850

1850-1880 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Date of Search 2 Dec 1989

Original Copy

Legibility of Record; Good Poor

Extract Copy

Microfilm Copy

Printed Copy

Search No. _____

Enclosure No. _____

Call No. 442892

Notes:

Place of Enumeration: Talbot Co, Ga

Page	Dwelling No.	Family No.	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value - Real Estate	Value - Personal Property	Birthplace	Married in yr.	School in year	Can't Read or Write	Enumeration Date	Remarks
227	61	61	Barnes William	75	M		Farmer	600		Ga				12 Aug	
			Rebeca	69	F					Va.					
			Hogan, Mary	16	F					✓					
			Barnes, Bona?	6	M					Ga.					
			Upchurch, Mary	100	F					✓					
			(?) → (Famman), Sarah	47	F					✓					
			Rebeca	21	F					✓					
			William	18	F					✓					
			James	8	M					✓					
			Adlia?	6	F					ala					

1840 Film 7047 Talbot Co, Ga

5/10 15/15 20/20 25/30 30/40 35/40 40/50 45/60 50/70 55/80 60/90

222	(M)	1		1			William Barnes								
	(F)	2	1	1			14 slaves								

1830 7041 Twiggs Co, Ga

10/15 15/20 20/30 30/40 40/50 50/60 60/70 70/80

78	(M)	1	1	1			William Barnes			13 slaves					
	(F)	1	1	1											

Twiggs Co Tax list 1818 + 1826
 Capt Ballou Capt Bostick

Talbot Co. Marge Bk A

Barnes, John J. m. Martha Ann Rodgers 4 Sep. 1836
 Hiram Powell M.G.

ROY WHITE, JR

XID-5032

26 NOV 1989

ROY WHITE

5022 MOON DALE LANE

SALT LAKE CITY, UT 84117-6890

Dear Roy

Thanks for your letter of 17 NOV 1989 and
for the renewal on the UB for 1990.

Your analysis of the Staro Creek-Tungsten
Co, GA records seem in order. I'll wait for
your more complete analysis before doing
anything else at my end. Yet - note below.

When UB Vol 10 = 4 reaches you in 2-3 weeks
you will see a batch of information on the
GA uplander. The Burwell U group was
given only slight attention. Will be happy
to have your comments on any of this.
However, I invite your attention to Family
19 on the 1850 census of Talbot Co, GA. There is
a Mary U age 100 in the name of William Barner.
I am not sure we have this Mary U
figured out. Could she be the Mary you
mentioned? Just a thought

All the best!

Sincerely yours
Phil Upchurch

{ROBERT PHELLIP UPCHURCH}

19 Nov 1989

Dear Phil

Yesterday, I got to look at a microfilmed copy of the early records of Stone Creek Baptist Church, Twiggs Co, Ga. This will be a brief account only.

The records are somewhat disappointing - but not any more so than what I should've expected. They are less revealing than some Baptist records I have seen - had hoped there'd be an indication of the church from where individuals had transferred, or to where they might be going (as I have seen in a few instances), but Stone Creek's clerk was quite cryptic.

Besides that, the earliest records are too faded in sections to make out everything - words + names, here + there, can be made out.

At some point, years later, somebody extracted these records + compiled a listing of members, ~~from~~ ~~dates~~ indicating when they arrived, by what method (by Letter, Baptism, Experience) - + how they left (by Letter, excommunication, death). Apparently the individual who did this also had problems reading the original writing because there are mistakes - + probably individuals' names are missing from the list because they couldn't be made out.

There is enough, however, to convince me these are my group, but I'll have to wait until I have the time to set it all down in a format that will be of use to you.

The dates you were sent are the ones on which the individuals were received into membership. I was able to find where a Letter was issued to sister Glender Hychurch on 21 Nov. 1815, so this is when they left - or were making arrangements to leave.

Elizabeth Riley + Setty Vras Riley entered early + there could be only one "Setty Vras Riley". Elizabeth would be Burwell Upchurch's mother-in-law. Burwell's name does not appear, but much of the text simply can't be made out.

A Shows family + a Matthews family were also involved as members (+ two of the Riley kids married into families by these names:).

Mary Upchurch was issued a Letter of Dismission (date could not be found) - +, of course, an older Mary later shows up over in Mississippi adjacent Burwell.

James Upchurch is indicated to be "Dead" - the first inference being that he died there.

Regards!
J
my

ROY WHITE, JR

REC'D
30 MAR 1988

Roy White
5022 Moor Dale Lane
SLC, Utah 84117-6840

27 March 1988

Dear Phil:

In the last Bulletin (arrived in the last week or so) I noted that you'd been down in San Antone (Texas), and had run across a reference to an early UPCHURCH in the area.

Yesterday, at the library, I did a quick survey of Bexar Co. records and came up with the enclosed. Undoubtedly it must have been Henderson U. over whom you stumbled. These records were all that I found. It would appear that there were no subsequent UPCHURCHes in the area (at least who left their tracks among the public records) until well into this century -- unless you want to count Horace L. UPSHUR, who seems to have actually lived over in Travis Co., but had business dealings in Bexar.

You must have a certain amount of data on Henderson as I recall his name having come up with one of my early UPCHURCH CORRESPONDENTS. The fact that he was a resident of Bastrop in 1839 might be a new item, however.

Best wishes! and keep up the good work. The Bulletin doesn't seem to have lost any of it's quality-of-content despite the new venture into farming in Missouri which undoubtedly must absorb a lot of your time and energies.

Our daughters attend a Lutheran parochial school (we are not Lutheran, ourselves) and I notice that a Call has been extended to a Mr. Gregory E. Harman who is currently teaching at Fountain of Life Lutheran School in Tucson, to come and teach in their school. Well, maybe that's really grasping in order to make conversation in view of the fact that Tucson is rather a large place and the chances of your being familiar with the situation at that end are tiny.

Best regards!!



Incidentally: I have noticed recently at the library that a large number of 1860 and 1870 indices to the census returns of various states have materialized on the shelves. Of course, should there be some particular problem you want checked out via this new source there probably wouldn't be one for that state (with my luck). Still, the information *is something* about which you should be aware.

Bexar Co, Texas

File No.	Index to Marriages - Males	T-Z	1837 - 1963	Bk. page
1020137	<u>Index to Marriages - Males T-Z 1837 - 1963</u>			
160582	Upchurch, George L.	Lucille Van Winkle		90 - 397
189861	-	James N. Mary A. Rector		104 - 356
201184	-	James Day. Jane Rohn		109 - 631
217672	✓	David Emmett. Angee Imogene Goodson		117 - 327
217961	✓	Joseph William. Lillie Belle Daugherty		117 - 623

(Bk 35-36 - 1925-1926
(no later records avail at SLC))

File No.	Index to Marriage Licenses - Female	T-Z	1837 - 1963	Bk. page
1020144	<u>Index to Marriage Licenses - Female T-Z 1837 - 1963</u>			
84021	Upchurch, Mrs. Bera	Mason Dixon		43 - 12
112541	✓	Mrs. Velma Sherman D. Johnson		65 - 184
168124	✓	Rose Lee William C. Covey		94 - 111
229314	✓	Margaret Sue Terry Marion Dietert		123 - 207

1019984 Gen Index Civ. Court Min. Vol. A 1837-1875 (District Court)
 (no Upch. dfts) Republic of Texas (Film 1019984) → B-23

Index Civil Minutes Vol B. 1875-1896.
 (no Upch pldts) (no Upch dfts)

Gen Index Civil Minutes Vol C 1896-1911
 (no Upch pldts or dfts)

File No.	Index to Probate Minutes	K-Q	1836 - 1963
1019350	<u>Index to Probate Minutes K-Q 1836 - 1963</u>		
12673	Upchurch, Mary S.	deceased	only
14334 14351	<u>note: records in SLC extend to Vol 60A (1911) which include 6046 as it is last file number.</u>		

Bexar Co, Texas

1014375

Direct Index to Deeds S-2 1837-1890

Upshur, H.L. to Louisa Frances Meade deed Feb 1848 G₁-129

1014383 ↗

1014378

Reverse Index to Deeds S-2 1837-1890

Upchurch, Henderson fr. Wilson J. Riddle deed Sept. 1839 E₁-259

1014381 →

Upshur, Horace L. fr. Jose A. M. Garga pow atty Sept. 1851 K₁-138

1020094 ↗

Bk. G₁-~~129~~, p. 129, 30, 14 Feb 1848; Horace L. Upshur of Travis Co, Texas - to Louisa Meade + Frances Meade for 500⁰⁰ - land in Bexar Co. (about 5 miles ESE of City of San Antonio on West Side of Salado Creek. - 369 1/2 acres (purchased at public sale, 7 Sep 1847, by Upshur from Estate of J.W. Smith, dec'd)

Bk. E₁-2, p. 259, 60, 10 Sep. 1839; Wilson J. Riddle of town of San Antonio, Bexar Co, Republic of Texas; to Henderson Upchurch of the town of Bastrop - for 575⁰⁰ - Certificate No. 655 issued by the Land Commissioners of Bexar Co, 1 Aug 1839 in the name of Ana Maria Vaca for one league + one labor of land. mentioned in the cert.

Wit: Jno W. Smith
Franc^{co} Granados

Bexar Co, Texas

1019986
Republic of Texas

Civil Minutes Vol. B. 1840-1852

p. 23, 4. No. 22 H. Upchurch vs Republic of Texas

Comes as well the claimant by his Attorney, as John D. Harris District Attorney who denies the Claimant's right and the Court having appointed French S. Gray attorney to assist the district Attorney in the representation of the Republic a jury comes also to wit, Peter Fehr, Lancelott Smither, John Bradley, John Twobig, D.C. Ogden, H.C. Davis, James Brown, William E. Elliott, John Trapnell, James N. Fisk, John M. Carolan, Jose Antonio Manchaca, who being elected and sworn well and truly to try the issue herein, and the testimony as well for the Claimant as the Republic being given, and the argument of Counsel heard, the jury retire to consider their verdict and returning into Court on their oaths say that they find the issue for the Claimant wherefore the Court being satisfied with the verdict approved and certified the same in order to the completion of the Claimant's title to the lands in question.

16 Aug 1987

REC'D
19 AUG 1987

Dear Phil,

1870

~~1870~~ Census Walker Co, Texas;

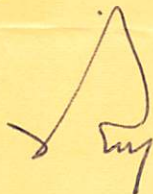
my previous record had Burnett transcribed as "Ansen"
for some reason (probably the 1st filming of the census rather
than the 2d). Don't think I had Cyrus.

Occupational Therapy News

Avery Mychurch on p. 11

Obit:

sent to me by a friend



ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

1870 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

Date of Search 25 April 1987

Original Copy

Legibility of Record:

Good Poor

Extract Copy

Microfilm Copy

Printed Copy

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping re-search notes)

Search No. _____

Enclosure No. _____

Call No. 553106

Notes:

Place of Enumeration:

Walker Co, Texan

Page	Dwelling No.	Family No.	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value-Real Estate	Value-Per-sonal Property	Birthplace	Father foreign bn.	Mother foreign bn.	Month born in year	Month married in year	School in year	Can't read or write	Eligible to vote	Date of Enumeration	Remarks
			Pct #1				P.O. Huntsville												
327	322	322	Upchurch, Burnet	45	M	W	Farmer			Tenn									11 July
			Cynthia	77	F	W	Keeping Home			Va.									
			Conroy, Delintley	36	F	W	Housewife			Tenn									
			Fanny	14	F	W	✓			Tex									
			John	12	M	W	at home			✓									
			Oran(k)off Julia	14	F	W	Housework			Va.									
			Pct #5				P.O. Huntsville												
405	231	231	Randolph, Field	29	M	W	Farming			ala									23 Aug
			Elizabeth	28	F	W	Keep Home			Tenn.									
			Nora	9	F	W				Tex			DEC						
			Upchurch, Cyrus	35	M	W	Farm Hand			ala.									
			(plus black domestic servants)																

apparently Houston, Texas

MES—Mrs. Mary L. James, 60, a resident of Houston, died at 4:30 Monday at her home, 915 Crawford. She is survived by three sons: J. James of Evanston, Ill.; Charles J. W. James of Houston; a sister, Mrs. William M. Batterson, of this city, and five grandchildren. Funeral services will be held at the office of the Fogle-West company at 2 p. m. Thursday and at the Salvation church at 10 a. m. Rev. Anton J. Frank officiating. Burial will be in Washington cemetery under the direction of the Fogle-West company. Active pallbearers will be Cranbury Thomas Kehoe, W. L. Norwood, W. McPhall, Ray Fogle and J. H. ...

VEL—L. Vogel, 59, of 3144 Columbia street, died at his home at 8:30 Monday. He is survived by three sons, Ernest and John Vogel of Houston and William Vogel of Paige; a daughter, Mrs. Christian Telchow of White. Funeral services will be held at 2 p. m. Tuesday at the Emmanuel German church, with Rev. A. J. Meyer officiating. Burial will be in Washington cemetery, under direction of the Heights Funeral Home. Pallbearers will be Volulus Vogel, Louis Vogel, Edward L. Ernest Feussa, William Dietrich and Otto Letz.

MIF—Mrs. Bertha Terpe, 67, of Center street, died at her residence at 2 a. m. Monday. Mrs. Terpe was born in Germany but had been a resident of Houston for the past 28 years. She was a member of the Ladies Aid society of Bethel Evangelical Lutheran church, Edelweiss Lodge No. 4 O. D. H. S. She is survived by her husband, Frank Terpe Sr., two sons, Frank Terpe Jr. and Otto A. Terpe; two daughters, Mrs. Mary Spunner and Miss Louise Terpe, and grandchildren, all of Houston and one daughter, Mrs. August Lehmer of Germany. Funeral services will be held at the Bethel Evangelical Lutheran church at 4 p. m. Tuesday with Rev. Theo. Wobus officiating. Burial will be in Washington cemetery under the direction of the Westheimer-Vollus Funeral home. Pallbearers will be John Freels, Adolph Beck, Walter Zeitz, Louis Stadler, Richard Scheef and Carl Guy.

Weeks of Kansas City. children and five great grandchildren. Mr. Harmon was well known throughout Texas and he and his wife celebrated their sixty-fifth wedding anniversary on July 12. Funeral services will be held at 4 p. m. Thursday at his home, 4416 Rose street, with Rev. R. H. Tharp and Rev. J. F. Kidd officiating. Burial will be in Washington cemetery under direction of the Heights Funeral Home.

UPCHURCH—Funeral services of R. H. Upchurch, 57, of 301 West Fourteenth avenue, who died Friday night will be held at 5 p. m. Sunday at the Morse funeral church with Rev. T. J. Windham officiating. Burial will be in Washington cemetery under direction of the Morse funeral church. Mr. Upchurch had been connected for many years with the Henke & Pillot company as a branch manager. He is survived by his wife; three daughters, Mrs. E. K. Borgstrom, Mrs. J. E. Bammel and Miss Blanche Upchurch; a granddaughter, all of Houston; a sister, Mrs. Buelah May of Birmingham, Ala. Active pallbearers will be H. J. Sontag, J. C. Binzinger, H. J. Braun, E. W. Settle, T. J. Hanna, R. H. Hooper, A. C. Leopold and J. H. Lawrence. Honorary pallbearers will be C. H. Kuhlman, C. G. Pillot, N. V. Pillot, T. H. Leggett, J. P. Stanley, George H. Dentler, J. P. Cook, J. C. Morton, N. C. Klein, W. H. Heinze, E. F. Heinze, F. P. Tomak, J. W. Beall, G. M. Borgstrom, N. E. Borgstrom, P. L. Borgstrom, W. R. Wiggins, Roy Lowery, Herman T. Keller, Willie Weirch, Hans Busch, C. G. Moss, W. F. Hanna, Garland Roark, Herman Musacke, Gus Bruns, J. A. Bammel, F. C. Bammel, H. E. Bammel, E. O. Bammel, A. H. Roper, Dr. Fred King, Dr. H. C. Feagin, Dr. C. F. Farquharson, F. W. Allen, W. M. Couch, W. H. Pope, Hans Nagel, Walter Kirschner, L. E. Millet, Will Bonatz, John Oberholts Sr.

HOUSE—Mrs. Susan G. House, 25, widow of the late Captain James G. House, died at 6:25 p. m. Monday at the home of her daughter, Mrs. W. C. Roberts, 1011 Bomar street. Mrs. House had been a resident of Houston for 41 years and was survived by her daughter, and a son, William O. House. Funeral services will be held at 10:00 a. m. Wednesday at the home of Mrs. Roberts. Rev. Evan-der Ammons officiating. Burial will be in Washington cemetery under the direction of the Heights Funeral Home.

MAURER—William A. Maurer, 2250 Wrenston road, 57, died at 4:26 a. m. Friday in a local hospital. He was a member of Maxnold lodge No. 7, O. D. H. S. Sons of Hermann. Funeral services will be held at 4 p. m. Saturday at the Fogle-West chapel, with Rev. D. Baltzer officiating. He is survived by his wife, Mrs. Emma Maurer, and daughters, Mrs. L. E. Heinze and Mrs. R. G. Lenzen, all of Houston; brothers, Louis Maurer of Granger and Walter Maurer of Elgin; sisters, Mrs. Ida Fowler of Dallas, Mrs. O. Flend of Mooreville, Mrs. Paul Tidwell, Mrs. Ed Garratt and Mrs. J. C. Poopatz, all of Granger. Active pallbearers: Alvin Spixelhauer, Rudolph Lenzen Sr., Gustave Lenzen, Ed Heinze, E. C. Allen, E. G. Schilling.

ERICHSON—Fred Erichson, 64, died at his residence, 1204 Dart street at 5:05 p. m. Sunday. He is survived by three nephews and five nieces. Mr. Erichson was a life long resident of Houston and was the husband of the late Mrs. Bertha Erichson, editor of the Texas World for many years, and the son of Alex Erichson former chief of police of Houston. He served as a peace officer in Houston and Harris county for many years. He was a member of the I. O. O. F. Progressive Lodge No. 11, Myrtle Rebecca Lodge No. 245, Red Field Lodge No. 473, K. of P. Funeral services will be held at 4 p. m. Monday in the Westheimer-Vollus funeral home, Rev. T. J. Windham officiating. Services will be under the auspices of the Red Field lodge, K. P. Active pallbearers, Walter Chaimers, Tom A. Graham, Charles C. Camp, A. L. Bacarisse Sr., M. L. McCashan and Ed Kautnik. Honorary pallbearers will be members of I. O. O. F., Red Field Lodge, K. of P. and Myrtle Rebecca Lodge No. 245. Burial will be in Washington cemetery under direction of Westheimer-Vollus company.

Ray - Could this be one of your Upchurches? Two of the daughters still live here.

Robert's wife, Fannie, died Aug 1952, having lived in Houston for 58 years.

Robert H. Upchurch, buried, 5 Aug. 1934 in Washington Cemetery, Houston, Texas.

Rev. T. J. Windham was associated w/ Christ Church Cathedral (Episcopal) & Trinity Episcopal

1-28-87

Roy White
5022 Moor Dale Lane
SLC, Utah 84117-6840

25 January 1987

Dear Phil:

I telephoned the library and spoke with one of the "regular" consultants re the U.B. It seems that, at this time, it might be very difficult to gain access to copies earlier than those on the shelf because there is a program in progress to transfer them to a microfiche format, but it is not known when this process will be completed.

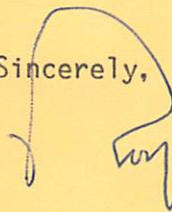
The GLC (Genealogical Library Catalogue), on microfiche, is scheduled to be updated during February and March and there seems no way that the family newsletter microfiching will be completed in time to have the reference numbers included.

Meanwhile, the only recourse seems to be for a patron to consult with the library attendants (which are different from the consultants) who have a small room at the copy-machines (to which the consultants could direct anyone). Currently Jana NYTCH is the Head of Record Attendants and is on duty 8:00 a.m. - 4:30 p.m. Monday thru Friday (second floor where is located the U.S./Canada collection). It would help if the attendant could be presented with the regular Call Number:

929.27305
Up1m

If the copies are accessible at the time then the attendant will retrieve them .

Sincerely,



Oh Yes!, about the Wilkes Co., N.C. Will records: The cataloguing dept will correct to GLC to reflect the fact that Will Books 1 & 2 are not located on the roll as presently indicated. Consulting their records they were able to tell me that Will Book 2 is available on film No. 20143, but that Will Book 1 does not appear to be at the library. Either it was not filmed for some reason, or perhaps it was not available to film. All that can be done is to order a copy from Wilkes Co. and hope that the volume is still extant (copy of the UPCHURCH Will you wanted, which is/was in Vol. 1).

ROY WHITE, JR.

XID-5032

10 Feb 1987

REC'D
13 FEB 87

Phil:

ran across an ad for this & got an extra
copy for your Mps church library.

W
W

ROY WHITE
5022 MOOR DALE LANE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84117

CLOSE OUT SPECIALS

SAVE 60 - 90%



<p>THE HARMONY WITHIN <i>Rolland Hein</i> A literary analysis which lucidly examines the special mythic quality of George MacDonald's writings, ultimately demonstrating the "harmony within"—how thoroughly the symbolic terrain of MacDonald's imaginative prose was shaped by his theological convictions. Paper. 1912 Retail \$6.95 Sale Price \$1.25</p>	<p>CLOSE OUT SPECIALS SAVE 60 - 90%</p>		<p>LIVING FAITH <i>Jacques Ellul</i> Ellul thoughtfully examines all aspects of faith to seek the essential characteristics of true Christianity. He argues for a crucial distinction between religion based faith and genuine Christian faith based primarily on revelation. Paperback. 7408 Retail \$9.95 Sale Price \$2.95</p>
<p>COMEBACK <i>James Fox</i> The extraordinary autobiography of an internationally renowned film star, his sudden conversion to Christianity and "retirement" from stage and screen, and, a decade later, his illustrious return to acting. Foreword by Dirk Bogarde. 3585 Retail \$9.95 SALE PRICE \$5.50</p>	<p>THE DARKNESS OF GOD <i>Theology after Hiroshima</i> <i>Jim Garrison</i> This penetrating study of the theological implications of the threat of thermonuclear war develops the interrelationships of the Hiroshima experience, issues of apocalyptic judgment, and the darkness of God at work in Christ crucified. Paper. 1956 Retail \$8.95 Sale Price \$1.50</p>	<p>PARABLES AND PRESENCE <i>Robert W. Funk</i> These seminal essays explore forms of the New Testament tradition on the basis of a view of language as perception, problem, and promise. The author firmly believes that language contains "glimpses of worlds aborning" even though contemporary minds, given to literal-mindedness, may see this view as simply mysterious. This foundational work, by one of the world's leading N.T. scholars, is certain to advance new modes of viewing the language and manner of the N.T. tradition. Fortress. Hardcover. 06884 Retail \$15.95 Sale Price—\$2.95</p>	<p>NICHOLAS FERRAR Biography of the founder of Little Gidding, a community of Christians formed in 1620 to demonstrate that genuine Christianity and family life were indeed compatible. A continuing inspiration and challenge to modern readers struggling to live a holy life in an increasingly secular world. Eerdmans. 1853 Retail \$7.95 Sale Price \$1.00</p>
<p>LAUGHTER IN A GENEVAN GOWN <i>The Works of Frederick Buechner, 1970-1980</i> In this first critical study of the works of the popular minister-novelist Frederick Buechner, Marie Davies explores the duality of the sacred and the profane in Buechner's writings from 1970 to 1980. Paper. 1969 Retail \$8.95 Sale Price \$1.50</p>	<p>THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE HOLY—Large Print Edition <i>A.W. Tozer</i> Here is the first large print edition of <i>The Knowledge of the Holy</i>, the bestselling classic of Christian testimony and devotion that has over 200,000 copies in print. Tozer discusses the attributes of God in words that go straight to the heart in this superb aid to strengthening and deepening the spiritual life. Paperback. 7204 Retail \$13.95 Sale Price—\$4.50</p>	<p>THE RENDERING OF GOD IN THE OLD TESTAMENT <i>Dale Patrick</i> Patrick's point is that the god of the Old Testament is rendered or depicted as a dramatic persona of the biblical story. Throughout, Patrick argues the existence of the biblical God by taking the imaginative process through which God comes into human consciousness with utmost seriousness. Fortress. Paperback. 45336 Retail \$8.95 Sale Price—\$1.95</p>	<p>THEOLOGICAL REFLECTIONS <i>Stob, Henry</i> Written with authority and clarity, the 29 essays collected here cover diverse topics—sincere, philosophy, theology, revelation, church, and education—but are nevertheless bound together by a uniform perspective and a pervasive theological interest and concern. Eerdmans. 1881 Retail \$10.95 Sale Price \$1.00</p>
<p>THE PROBLEM OF HISTORY IN MARK <i>James M. Robinson</i> For the first time, three seminal studies on the Gospel of Mark by James M. Robinson, internationally known New Testament scholar, are brought together in one volume. Involving new approaches to the perennial questions of the "Messianic secret" and the nature of history in Mark, these essays are brilliant implementations of composition criticism as applied to Mark. Fortress. Paperback. 16286 Retail \$8.95 Sale Price—\$1.95</p>	<p>EARLY CHRISTIANS <i>John Drane</i> After examining the New Testament letters and the book of Acts, Drane asks searching questions. Did Jesus' teaching conflict with the traditions of Judaism and the Old Testament? How did a dynamic figure like Paul fit into the structure of the early church? How were differences between Jewish and Gentile church members resolved? Why did the church become institutionalized? Who wrote the New Testament letters? How did the first Christians handle opposition to their faith? Paperback. 7182 Retail \$10.95 Sale Price—\$2.95</p>	<p>AS GOOD AS YOUR WORD <i>Caryl Micklem and Roger Tomes</i> A beautifully written and practical collection of contemporary prayers, suitable for public and private prayer. Eerdmans. 1644 Retail \$4.95 Special Price \$95</p>	<p>THE FINAL BEAST <i>Frederick Buechner</i> One of Frederick Buechner's finest books, yet long unavailable, <i>The Final Beast</i> is a compellingly readable, thought-provoking novel that blends humor and tragedy, perception and compassion, in a deeply satisfying and rewarding way. With characteristic eloquence and insight, Buechner explores the problem of suffering and evil in the world and the issues of faith and doubt to which it gives rise. Hardcover. 7287 Retail \$13.95 Sale Price—\$3.95</p>
<p>GREAT PENDULUM OF BECOMING Believing that the cultural expression of drama illumines an age's religious and moral character, a study is made of modern drama, its randomness and chaos, and thus the restlessness and indeterminacy of modern man. Eerdmans. 1828 Retail \$8.95 Sale Price \$1.00</p>	<p>THE GROWTH OF LOVE AND SEX <i>Jack Dominian</i> A Christian psychiatrist offers parents and counselors a helpful guide to how the experience of love grows from birth onwards and how this love can be fused with infant and adult sexuality. 1988 Retail \$4.95 SALE PRICE \$1.25</p>	<p>BAKER CLASSIC PACK <i>Pack Includes:</i> Introduction to Reformed Dogmatics, Lecrerf \$9.95 Pre-Christian Gnosticism, Edwin Yamauchi \$11.95 Proof of the Gospel, Eusebius \$12.95 Resurrection of Theism, Stuart Hackett \$11.95 Servant-Messiah, T. W. Manson \$4.95 Theories of Revelation, H. D. McDonald \$10.95 4005 Retail \$62.70 SALE PRICE—\$14.95 Sold as Pack Only!</p>	<p>SIGN OF THE KINGDOM Noted missiologist Lesslie Newbigin here calls for a renewed emphasis on the centrality of the Kingdom of God, in spreading the gospel, delineating his views on the Kingdom historically and biblically and then applying them to contemporary missiology. Eerdmans. 1878 Retail \$3.95 Sale Price \$1.25</p>
<p>BUSINESS IN THE PUBLIC EYE <i>Wagner, G.A.</i> The retired chairman of Royal Dutch Shell shares his experienced perspectives on business, discussing the ethical aspects of business in the 20th century and, in particular the ethics of multinational corporations. Eerdmans. 3567 Retail \$8.95 Sale Price \$1.00</p>	<p>PAUL <i>John Drane</i> This lively and thorough account of Paul's</p>	<p>MATTHEW—GOOD NEWS COMMENTARY <i>Robert Mounce</i> In this clear, readable running commentary on Matthew—with full text from the Good News Bible—Dr. Mounce points out the five major "teaching blocks" that comprise this gospel, drawing attention to specific words and phrases that keynote the central points of the text. <i>Matthew</i> stresses what is significant to help lay student and pastor reach fuller understanding of the life and ministry of Jesus as presented by this articulate disciple.</p>	

0

OSCO STORE 2040 I-3
WHITE, ROY
C O N F I D E N T I A L

Roy White
5022 Moor Dale Lane
SLC, Utah 84117-6840

REC'D
14 JAN 87

11 Jan 1987

Dear Phil;

I was at the library yesterday and spent a little time on UPCHURCH (my current projects being at one of those "impasse" stages right now).

First of all, I did locate, in the stacks, the current copies of the U.B. Bulletin. They are right where the library catalogue (GLC) says they are supposed to be (I was one row off when I looked last time):

929.27305
Uplm

Across the south end of the main-floor (ground-level) is a large section of stacks devoted entirely to family histories. Immediately after the "Z" section is a small area where the family newsletters are filed in open-top metal boxes, alphabetically. The only ones in the "U" box are the U.B. issues -- the 1986 volume being the only one there, except for the final issue which doesn't seem to have made it to the shelf yet. I again queried at the desk about gaining access to prior issues and was told that those have been reduced to microfiche, and that the call-number would have to be gotten from the computer (which does not operate on Saturdays). During weekdays, apparently during the full open-hour schedule (altho one consultant gave me the conflicting report that the computers operated only until 8 or 9 p.m., whereas the library remains open until 10 p.m. except on Mondays).

I could see no indication that the U.B. issues had been thumbed much, if any.

I need to phone the library one day and talk to someone in the catalogueing department re the Wilkes Co., N.C. Will records situation, and will try to find outmore about this.

It was kind of Robert E.L.U., of Bedias, Texas, to comment on my contributions, but the bottom-line is probably something like: "What have I done lately?" (not very much, I'm afraid).

A couple of times you have mentioned about the need to look into early Granville Co., N.C. records to see what was there, so yesterday I pulled the deed index (did not look at any other types of records) and extracted the enclosed conveyances -- photo-copying one of them because it documents the fact that "William UPCHURCH" of Wilkes Co., N.C., was, in fact, from Granville Co. -- and, furthermore, was William, Sr. William, Jr. seems to have become a resident of Wake Co. at a later point in time. Off the top of my head I have to confess that i do not recall just what your problem was, but have an idea thatthis information might help somewhat.

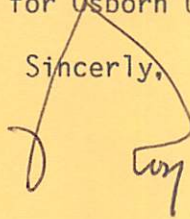
Incidentally, these are all of the UPCHURCH conveyances up thru ca 1874.

(2)

You also mentioned, in your last letter, about the situation in Montgomery Co., N.C. The records there are missing prior to a certain date, but I noticed some earlier deed books that are earlier than what the dates indicated for the cross-index are. There are two volumes of which only parts are extant, and one full volume. I do not know if the contents are included in the available cross-index, but flipped thru the pages looking for UPCHURCH conveyances -- finding the enclosed, for whatever the information might be worth.

I also read more of the 1870 census record for Chambers Co., Ala. (all]but the extreme western tier of voting districts), and the 1870 record for Troup Co., Ga., just across the border, without picking up anymore UPCHURCH households (looking for Osborn UPCHURCH).

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to be 'D. W. My'.

P.S. You have the experience of receiving my first effort at producing a letter on our new home-computer system (Xmas present for the family) -- the first page of this letter. I'm "feeling" my way and, as you can see, a certain amount of perfecting will have to be done (I haven't figured out yet exactly where to put the paper in the wide-carriage printer).

Montgomery Co, Nc

Film
432990

Deed Bk

p. 127 ; 17 Sep 1835. Allen Upchurch + Mary Upchurch his wife
to Wiley Ross - for \$37⁰⁰ - land on SW side of Pee Dee River +
on South side of Jacobs Creek - bounded on N. by Jacobs Creek,
West by Howell Upchurch, So. by Levi Shankle, West by
George Shankle Senr - above land being bequeathed to
Elizabeth Dudney during her natural life + at her death to
Nancy Page, Mary Upchurch, Elizabeth Upchurch + Sarah
Ross lawful heirs of sd. John Dudney + the land being
undivided

wit. W. Swearingen
(S.S.) Page Senr

Allen + Upchurch
Mary + Upchurch

(also Howell)

p. 288 ; 15 Feb 1840; Howel Upchurch to George Fraley of Rowan Co
- for \$200⁰⁰ - 180 acres on waters of Long Creek in Montgomery
Co - adj William C. Smith.

wit: Daniel Ritchey
John F. Miller

Howel + Upchurch

note: This Deed Bk did have
a title Cms. "on date" + I can't
believe I forgot to jot it down.

306128 ~~Deed~~ ~~Vol X~~ 1792-1793

State Grants 1779-1792, p. 248; 1 Mar 1780 No 324
State of North Carolina — 50 shillings for every 100 acres pd by
William Upchurch — tract of 300 acres in Granville Co on
waters of Fishing Creek — adj Walkers line, Reardon's
corner, Warmaths(?) line
(R.) Caswell

p. 302; No 426; 15 Oct 1783
State of N.C. — 50 shillings for every 100 acres pd by William
Upchurch — 200 acres in Granville Co on waters of
Buchhorn Creek adj. Bidson line, Hall's line, Bailey's line,
Fuller's line, Bledsoe's line
Alex Martin

note: the index in this volume (State Grants 1779-1792)
indicates "William Sr" for page 248, & "Wm Junr" for page 302.
The information recorded on the said pages makes no such
distinction, however — only "William Upchurch" in each
case. The general index to deeds does not list the reference
for page 302 (or was overlooked by this reader)

306129 Deed Bk O 1779-1790

p. 263, 6 Aug 1782; William Upchurch Senr of Wilkes Co, NC
to William Upchurch Junr of Granville Co, NC — for £1200 current
money — 300 acres in Granville Co on waters of Fishing Creek
adj Walkers line, Reardon's line, Hawkins line.
wit: Abm. Cook
David (+) Blalock
Wm ^{his} Upchurch Senr
mark

p. 462; 9 Dec 1785, William Upchurch to Samuel Jones both of
Granville Co, NC — for £30 — 200 acres in Granville Co on waters
of Buchhorn Creek adj Bledsoe's line, Hall's line, Bailey's line,
Fuller's line, Bledsoe's line
wit: Wm Calvthon
Wm Pettibard
William ^{his} Upchurch
mark

306129 Deed Bk O 1779-1790

p. 306, 7; 4 May 1784; William Upchurch to Edmund Taylor the elder, both of Granville Co, Nc. - for £ 20 - 130 acres ady. Hawkin's line, Cawthon's line, Person's line

wit: John Wilingham
Edmund Taylor, Jr.

William Upchurch

306130 Deed Bk P 1789-1797; p. 240. 30 Jan 1796. Robert Lewis to William Upchurch, both of Granville Co - for £ 19 + 4 shilling current money of Va. - 32 acres on the South of Fishing Creek (no neighbors named)

Robert Lewis

306134 Deed Bk V 1810-1812; p. 196, 7; 8 Mar 1811. William Upchurch of Wake Co, Nc to Young Montague of Granville Co. - for £ 100 54 ³/₄ acre on waters of Fishing Creek ady. Allen's corner in Cawthon's line, Montague's line; Ellerson's linewit: George Thompson
William Thompson
John MontagueWilliam X^{his} Upchurch
mark

306136 Deed Bk Z 1820-1821; p. 227, 8; 8 Mar 1811; William Upchurch of Wake Co, Nc to Garland Allen of Granville Co. - for £ 160 156 acres on North side of Tar River & on West side of Fishing Creek ady. Montague's corner in Cawthon's line, Ellerson's line

wit: Edward Bullock
Solomon HedgpethWilliam X^{his} Upchurch
mark306139 Deed Bk 4 1828-1831; p. 506. 10 Feb 1831. John Upchurch to Alexander (J.) Grissom both of Granville Co, Nc, James Hockaday third part - John Upchurch indebted to James Hockaday by bond for \$84.⁰⁰ also another bond for \$15.²⁰ both due 10 Feb next. - property conveyed in trust - 148 ¹/₂ acres where 2 new line, ady. Israil Bailey, Low Jackson & others on waters of Newlight Creekwit: Giles Sanford
John CrookJohn X^{his} Upchurch
mark
A. J. Grissom

Granville Co. Nc.

Upchurch

306142 Deed Bk 10 1840-1841; p. 25; 10 June 1840; George W. Winston of Franklin Co, + David Haydon of Granville Co. 1st part; Isaac Crowder 2^d part; John Upchurch 3^d part.

(Isaac Crowder indebted — conveys personal property + crops to John Upchurch, as trustee, to guarantee payment of debts).

REC'D
23 JUL 86

Roy White
5022 Moor Dale Lane
SLC, Utah 84117-6840

15 July 1986

Dear Phil"

I finally got around to copying the Jubal UPCHURCH conveyances in which you were interested -- and am now, finally, attempting to get them into the mails.

This was about three weeks ago (sorry about that, but this has been a busy summer with lots of interruptions, etc.) and I think I copied out all the grantor deeds for Jubal, and settled for copying out the index for the grantee deeds rather than the instruments themselves (there being a number of them).

Sorry about the quality of these. Staining, or darkening, at the edges of the pages causes difficulties in getting legible copies -- thus the reason you will find several attempts (with various exposure settings) for some pages. Also, you will have to sort the copies out. References are on the backs of some of the pages.

Should you need a "translation" of a bad section of any of the deeds send me the reference, etc. and I will pull the film and hand-copy the part in question. I think most everything is legible when the film is on the reader, but just doesn't copy well.

We will be away the first half of August.

Best regards!!



Roy White
5022 Moor Dale Lane
Salt Lake City UT 84117-6840

1 January 1995

①
REC'D
5 JAN 1995

MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
P O BOX 387
WENTZVILLE MO 63385

Dear Phil:

Your packet with copies of the Ransome reports arrived in good shape, as did the latest copy of the Bulletin a little later. My apologies for not acknowledging earlier, but we were in the process of getting ready for house-guests who were here for Christmas.

First of all, I was really quite flabbergasted at what Dr. Ransome turned up from among the Ferrar papers -- significantly more than what I expected, and an excellent example of why any and all sources have to be explored if possible/practical.

Secondly, the apparent severing of our ties to the Little Gidding community removes one feeling of unease I'd had ever since reading the book "Nicholas Ferrar of Little Gidding" by A.L. Maycock (a copy of which I think I sent you a number of years ago). I was "bothered" by the lack of any mention of UPCHURCH in the account despite recognizing that their involvement might not have been of sufficient significance to have been noted. This new explanation seems to offer an adequate and viable alternative, and definitely needs to be explored to the extent that extant records allow (in connection with that, please know that I will participate financially to the extent I am able when the time comes to write the "cheques"). Of course, there might still have been some sort of involvement with the community -- perhaps in the way of providing some sort of service, etc., rather than being an actual member -- thus allowing for Ferrar's knowing that Michael was in the New World (or maybe it was so simple a thing as just posting advertisements in the surrounding area, with possible promise of a reward, for the names of such individuals). In either case, Michael may have gone to the apparent extra effort, as deduced by Dr. Ransome, at the special request of his father for whom he may have felt sufficient loyalty to do so. The fact that he had the ingenuity and fortitude to accomplish the responses in view of his status and lack of ability, regardless of the underlying reason, means that nothing should be taken away from the glowing picture of his character as presented by Dr. Ransome.

Perhaps I tend to be the gullible type, but Dr. Ransome does strike me as being quite able to look at a set of available genealogical facts and analyzing the same. I noted that you referred to him as not being generally in the genealogy business, but he seems to be wanting to present himself as sufficiently capable for our purposes -- and he apparently has some ideas about how to proceed. Quite honestly, I, personally, am simply not accomplished in English research and am really unable to comment in an effective manner about how you should proceed, but I see no reason to abandon him now -- unless the time-frame might be an incentive (He will apparently be unable to accomplish anything until next October), but then there is the problem of finding someone else, and since Ransome is angling for the job there are few diplomatic/tactful ways of asking him for recommendations (he is probably acquainted with professional genealogical researchers).

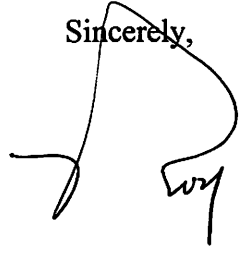
More than one scenario for Michael's parentage is theorized from the available facts, and it

appears that those facts can be made to support all of them. Clearly, we need more information. A good case is made for William, but there is the lack of a son by the name attributed to Michael (died young?), whereas there was a Richard.

One area of possible inquiry that has occurred to me, and for which Ransome is the clear source: Ferrar certainly sent questionnaires to various individuals. It could be informational to know who they were, and particularly if any of them were from the same village, or nearby area, as Michael. Again, I am not sufficiently conversant with the ways of the times, but for a 14-yr old kid to go to the new world (was he "sent" by his family; or was there some other reason?) has me wondering if he didn't go with someone else. Assuming this to be so, then was this person a family friend, neighbor -- or FAMILY of some degree (perhaps his mother's, or a cousin) -- and just maybe they received and answered the same questionnaires. In a worst-case scenario I suppose a recruiter might have made the rounds of the area looking for individuals to "sign up" as indentured servants and if Michael's branch of the family was, as the evidence can be interpreted in a way to suppose, uneducated and of lower status to a degree, then it may have seemed like a good opportunity and a better future for the boy, and off he would have gone with an organized group of strangers.

Thank you, Phil, for including me in your early sharing of the reports. I really appreciate it.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to be 'W. J. James', written in a cursive style.

CC TO PROF DAVID RANSOME SANS P #4 ? JAMES
" " KENNETH R. FRANKLIN " " "

FOLDER 2 - ROY WHITE

Mrs Fred Upchurch
Sun Home Apt 102
1025 North 24th St.
Corpus Christi, Texas 75110

Martha Upchurch Lidd
1356 Thayer Ave
Los Angeles Calif 90024

Mrs L.H. Taylor
32 East Berkeley St.
Tucson, Ariz. 85201
(working on upch line)

Mrs Wynne M. Carter
3714 Epithymus St.
Hyattsville, Maryland
20782
(Mrs. M. M. Upchurch)

Mrs Jeanine Corner
1120 East 500 North
Bountiful, Utah
84010
(helping on upchurch)

Mrs Elva E. Upchurch
371 Post 153
Amarillo, Texas 79101

Mrs Wayne Sullivan
2715 - 55th St.
Lubbock, Texas 79413
(sister of JTR Upchurch)
806-745-1045

Calvin K Upchurch
2004 Derby Ave
Las Vegas Nevada
89106

7-30-80

Dear Ray,

I can't tell you how pleased I am to have the new information on Burwell and wife. As I said on the phone, you have made a real breakthrough. I don't know why we never considered the name "Riley" as a possibility for the maiden name of Mrs. Burwell. There was Reby, son of Moses, and John Silman Riley, brother of Moses. I have put my data away so I would know exactly where it was when I needed it and now can't conveniently find it, so will have to wait until it surfaces from the bottom of the file.

I called the church clerk for the Bedi Baptist in regard to

The Baptismal record for Ennis
Lottin and was told that, although
the church was organized in 1848,
they don't have any records further
back than the late 1800's.

Please keep me posted on any
further developments.

Best regards!

Robert Lee

Mr. Roy White
5022 Moor Dale Lane
East Lake City, Utah 84117

BEDIAS INSURANCE AGENCY
P. O. BOX 736
FIRST STATE BANK BLDG.
BEDIAS, TEXAS 77831



B. 7 Aug 1875

3-16-78

Dear Mr. White,

Thank you for your letter on the Upchurch family line. I do not know if our lines are related or not because I have not been able to research very far on this family line. All I do know is that my great grand mother's name was Martha Missouri Upchurch and she had a brother by the name of Frank Upchurch and that they were born in Ala. I do not know what county but I am still trying to find out. I really hate to go thru all the counties and I really don't have good access to the films.

I will keep your information to look to in the future and hope I find some connection. It is not that common of a name I don't think. Thanks again for the letter and time.

Sincerely,

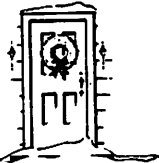
Colleen

Mrs. Colleen Martin
Route 3
Seymour, Texas 76380



Katherine, Portland

Greetings...



FROM OUR HOME TO YOURS!

The L.J. Williams

Tuesday Aug 5
'1978

Dear Roy & Barbara
Rec. Your letter yesterday
really was glad to hear from
lack of you.
Your letter was encouraging
to me, this is the loneliest,
emptied house,
Adrom Missus Aunt Anna
as much as I do, she was
so much company to us
and she often speaks about
you & your wife
Wishing she could see
you both.
Mo Roy Aunt Anna didn't
suffer to much
we had to live her days

2.

The last week she lived
I made friends that is
a nurse and one of them
Wanda came and give me
shots. She was so kind
and good

Every time we would do
any thing for her. She say
thank you.

I was so thankful I could
keep her at home.
Yes it was amazing about her
mind.

Yes Ray it really is going to
make a big change in
my life & all so Adron
I am buy my self most
of the time Adron got to
work at 3:30 P.M. and came
in at 11:30 P.M.

3

Yes, I had to go to our Family
Dr. the other day
He told me it really was going
to be heard. to get a certificate
His name is Dr. Hall. I know
He was at Aunt Ann's 100
Birthday Party and had been
in the part 14 years.
I saw every one there did
I know since the part 3 mo.

she lived
Yes Ray, I really was glad
to this records about
Sarah E. Apchurch and her
Parents. Wish we could
find out where they was
Buried. I am all ways so
Happy to hear more about
the history of the Apchurch
it was so nice of this Cousin
to keep it up for you

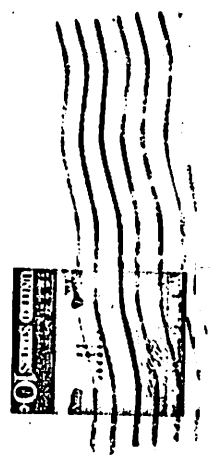
if You find out
any more please let me
know and I do like
Wish

I Wish I Could Go to the
archives in but I know
I Cant
Elaria's Family is still
in San Antonio her
Daughter plays the Piano
and the son plays Guitar
the Daughter will soon be
18 and the Boy 16 they play
at Churches they mean
a lot to me
they named is Katherine &
Johnny well I do not
for a while hope You can
read this Love our Love
to Your Wife
our Love Elizabeth & Adian

RETURN IN FIVE DAYS TO
A N HILSON
710 ENFIELD ST
BRYAN TX 77801

U.S. POSTAL SERVICE
FM
AUG 6
1975
9 7 7
TX 77801

ZIP CODE



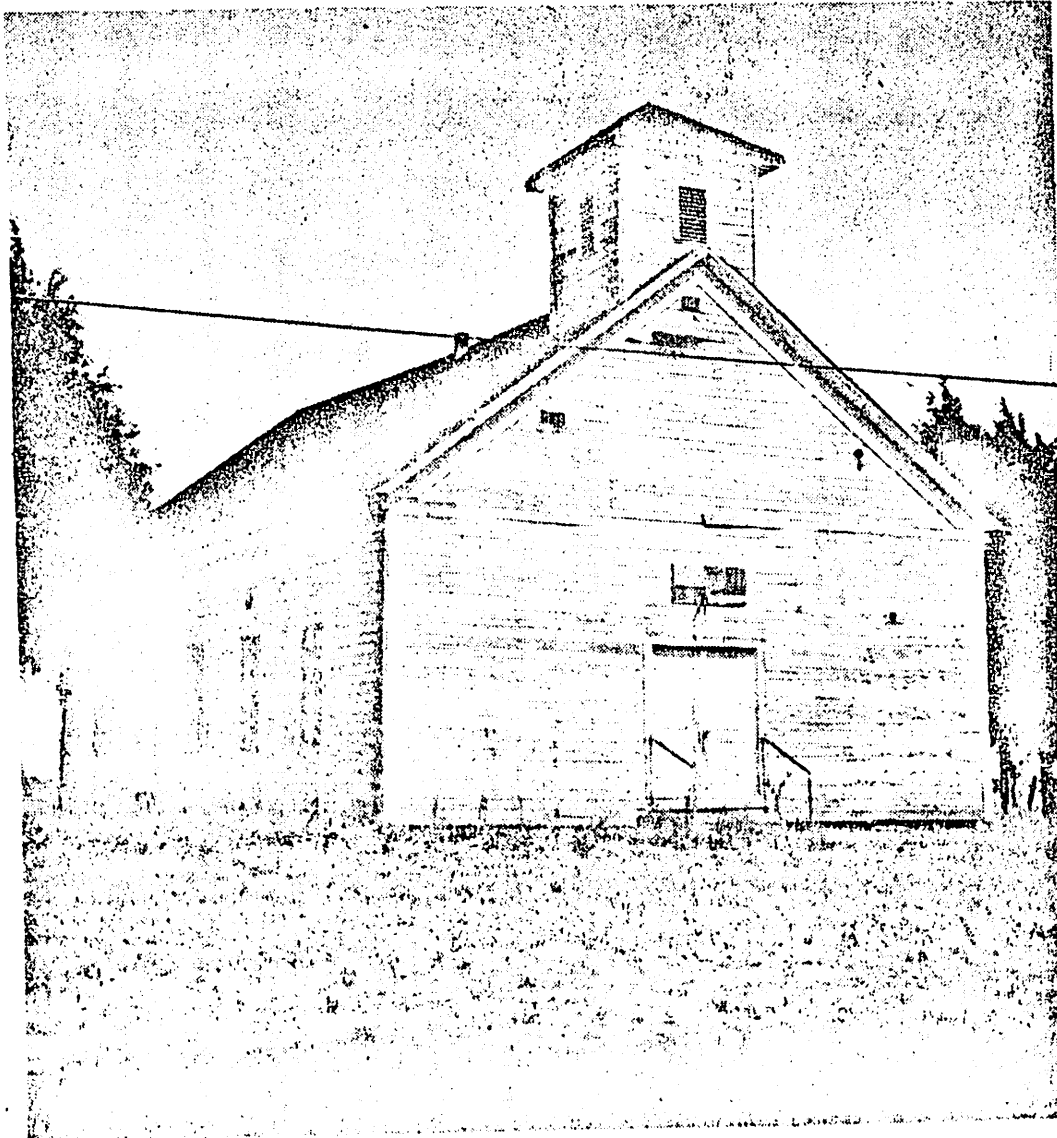
Mr & Mrs Roy & Barbara White
5022 Meier Balle Stone
Salt Lake City Utah
84117

History of the Bedias Baptist Church

The old First Baptist Church on the hill at Bedias is the oldest standing church building of any faith in a large surrounding area. It was the mother church of the Baptist churches for miles around. Shiro or Pankey, Mt. Pleasant, and Enon Baptist sprang from this church.

From 1821 to 1836, some of the families who moved to this area were I. Simes, J. C. Corner, A. Zuber, I. Midkiff, H. Midkiff, Thomas Plaster, A. C. Jones, Keaton Jones, S. B. Bowman, James Pankey and Daniel McMahan. No doubt the Baptist religion came to this area with this group of people. However, it was after Texas was admitted to the Union that the following families came into the area along South Bedias Creek: McWhorters, Callenders, Davis, Moffet, Stone, Carter, Kerr, Wilkerson, Griffith, Green, Johnson, Eakens, Harrison, Upchurch, and Dr. Williams, who was the first merchant in Bedias.

In 1844, Sarah Bradley Dodson, who made the first Texas flag, along with her husband, Lt. Archelaus Bynum Dodson, their children and several more women and children came to the land along South Bedias Creek. Lt. Dodson was appointed by Gen. Sam Houston to escort the women and children to safety before Santa Anna's advance. This flight was known as "the runaway scrape." When news of victory of San Jacinto reached the early settlers they turned their efforts to building



A FUND RAISING campaign is now underway to finance the restoration of the Bedias First Baptist Church. Data is also being compiled in preparation for making application for a Texas State Historical Medallion. (Examiner Photo)

Swanner, C.R. Guarrant, J.C. Griffith, W. W. Bracewell, H. H. Jones, A. G. Wooderson, W. S. Stampley, M. E. Upchurch, R.E.L. Upchurch, Mr. Wynn, A. C. Bracewell, J. G. Davis, H. C. Jones, Ebenezer Church, L. A. Barnes, L. O. Barnes, Maggie Davis, W. J. Upchurch, Bud Davis, and Navasota River Association.

In February 1916, a payment of \$120 was made and \$25 was made in October 1916. In December 1916 the final payment and interest was paid. The deed was secured and the deacons instructed to have it recorded by the County Clerk at Anderson.

Money was scarce during those days but the church bought an organ in 1913 and it was paid for by selling some of the old handmade pews to Evergreen Missionary Baptist Church.

The old church grew and prospered. In June of 1913, there was one of many great revivals held in the old church. Rev. J. F. McClung did the preaching and Bro. Ben Magness led the singing. Another was held in July 1915 with Rev. J. W. Brewer of Eulae bringing the messages.

Milton E. Upchurch, who organized the Grimes County Singing Convention and was a staunch member of the church, was responsible for the many singings held at the old church. On these occasions the grounds would be covered with wagons buggies, and later with T-Model Fords. The services would be held and the

AN UNUSUAL feature of the siding is nailed

was a new beginning church. All present warmth of this occasion. The members agreed the church should and would be. Since the building was unusable, it was decided church service on the grounds on August 10 p.m.

The old pews were moved into the churchyard. A number came to the message brought by the evangelist. There were many who came from other churches to see the service. The service was held at 10 p.m.

owned by Walter Overby. This man knows who is buried there. A Joseph E. Boulet, in his History of the Churches in Grimes

Dodson, who made the first Texas flag, along with her husband, Lt. Archelaus Bynum Dodson, their children and several more women and children came to the land along South Bedias Creek. Lt. Dodson was appointed by Gen. Sam Houston to escort the women and children to safety before Santa Anna's advance. This flight was known as "the runaway scrape." When news of victory of San Jacinto reached the early settlers they turned their efforts to building homes, a school, and churches.

In 1848, the Rev. A. Bullington organized the First Baptist Church in the area. The services were held in a little community schoolhouse on Simes Creek, two miles north-east of Bedias on land now



A FUND RAISING campaign is now underway to finance the restoration of the Bedias First Baptist Church. Data is also being compiled in preparation for making application for a Texas State Historical Medallion. (Examiner Photo)

owned by Walter Overby. This small building was the center of activity-school through the week and gospel services on Sunday. Signs of the old church building can still be found in what is now a cow pasture. There are three graves on these grounds still visible, but no one

knows who is buried there. A forest fire destroyed the building, but the date is not known.

The congregation of the First Baptist Church met in any available place until Feb. 19, 1859 when the church bought land from W. C. Bullock and his wife, Mary G. Bullock, to be used for a church and cemetery. Joseph C. Caperman and Jeremiah Callender were the deacons who took care of the business of purchasing the land for the sum of \$5.00. The deed was filed Feb. 21, 1859 and the church was built this same year. Mr. C. J. Kerr, a faithful member, worked on the building in the year before his death in that same year and was buried in the church cemetery. The building was also used for school during this period. The infant son of Jeremiah Callender was buried by mistake on land of Mr. and Mrs. W. C. Bullock, so they donated an acre of land where this child was buried and it is now a part of the cemetery.

Records from 1859 to 1913 are not available, but the Rev.

Joseph E. Boulet, in his History of Baptist Churches in Grimes County has provided us with a partial list of church clerks and pastors: Clerks--Ira M. Camp, S. B. McJunkin, L.J.A. Hall, Milton Upchurch, J. M. McDonald, J. T. McDonald, C. B. Nichols, J. N. Wilson, Susie Stephenson, Jennie Upchurch, Maggie Davis, Lola Albertson, Velma Davis, Elma Weathersbee, Minnie Pyle, Rosa Shiflet, Flora Williams, Bertha Capps, Helen Stampley, Lucy Stone, Mrs. R. R. Poe, and Leah Colson. Some of these served Pro-Tem. Pastors were: (See "My Home Town") after Vall Hinkle-1953, Horace Hobbs, 1954 to 1956, J. J. Brewster-1957 to 1959, W. B. Wages-1960 and 1961, W. D. Upchurch-1961 and 1962, C.W. McMichael-1963 to 1965.

In 1848 there were 24 members, and 27 in 1849. We have no record until 1859 when the church had a membership of 53. After this it fluctuated as follows: 1867-62 members, 1869-107 members, 1874-131 members, 1877-65 members, 1882-91 members, 1884-75 members, 1894-139 members, 1904-60 members, 1912-198 members. The membership varied through the years but never went past 200.

There arose in the church a difference of opinion and a difference of attitude toward the disturbance in the denomination which began openly in 1906 and culminated technically with the organization of the Baptist Missionary Association in 1908

F. McClung did the preaching and Bro. Ben Magness led the singing. Another was held in July 1915 with Rev. J. W. Brewer of Eulae bringing the messages.

Milton E. Upchurch, who organized the Grimes County Singing Convention and was a staunch member of the church, was responsible for the many singings held at the old church. On these occasions the grounds would be covered with wagons, buggies, and later, with T-Model Fords. The house would be packed and at noon the "dinner on the grounds" was something to see and enjoy. The ladies outdid themselves to furnish the delicious food in over-abundant amounts. So popular were the gatherings that the old Baptist church issued an invitation to the Convention to come and use their facilities any time they did not have an invitation to go elsewhere. They came often and the rafters would ring with the beautiful music of those lovers of gospel singing.

The congregation of the Madisonville Missionary Baptist Church suffered the same difference of opinion that was prevalent at that time. Mr. and Mrs. J. L. Hensarling of Madisonville chose to drive the long dusty dirt road to Bedias in order to worship with those who believed as they did. They were valuable members and seldom missed a church service.

The church longed for a bell to announce the hour of church service. It was through Mr. and Mrs. Hensarling that the bell from the old Madisonville Baptist Church was obtained. Monk Upchurch, accompanied only by his small son, made the trip in a wagon with iron wheels. The bell was very heavy, so the wheels of the wagon were moved as close together as possible, and the bell placed in the middle of the wagon. They decided while traveling the long road back to Bedias that no matter what time they arrived with the bell

warmth of this meeting occasion. The members agreed the church should and would be restored. Since the building was unusable, it was decided to hold church service on the grounds on August 10, p.m.

The old pews were moved into the churchyard and a number came to the message brought by Rev. Ellington. There were ministers from sister churches, those of various denominations, as children and grandchildren whose voices rung through the old bygone days. This old church has touched the lives of thousands of people scattered from the Atlantic to the Pacific and with these people this history of the church can be restored as a shrine to those who have gone on, and returned a useful place as a House in the community it has since 1848.

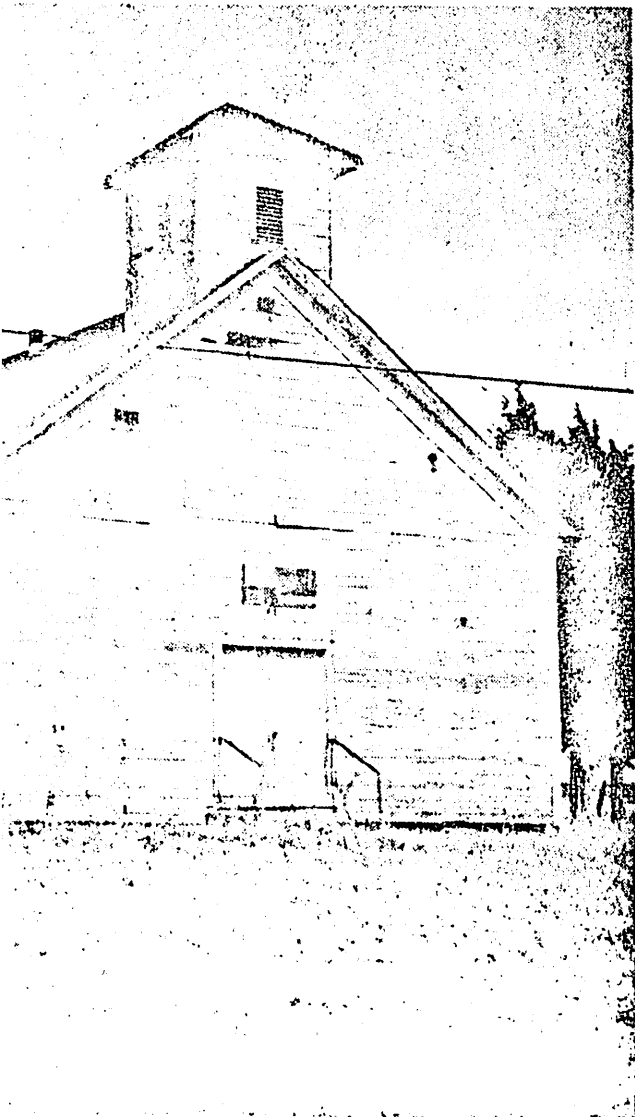
Many hours of research gone into the preparation of this paper by Mrs. M. Weathersbee Duncan, of a former church congregation, granddaughter of the church pastor, Rev. "Dick" Guerrant.

References: County History of Baptist Churches in Grimes County by Rev. E. Boulet, old church letters of her grandfather "My Home Town" by Davis.

Anyone wishing to contribute to the project, make payable to Old Baptist Restoration Fund, First National Bank, Bedias, Texas.

FROM
A. N. WILSON
710 ENFIELD ST
BRYAN, TX 77801

Medias Baptist Church



Swanner, C.R. Guerrant, J.C. Griffith, W. W. Bracewell, H. H. Jones, A. G. Wooderson, W. S. Stampley, M. E. Upchurch, R.E.L. Upchurch, Mr. Wynn, A. C. Bracewell, J. G. Davis, H. C. Jones, Ebenezer Church, L. A. Barnes, L. O. Barnes, Maggie Davis, W. J. Upchurch, Bud Davis, and Navasota River Association.

In February 1916, a payment of \$120 was made and \$25 was made in October 1916. In December 1916 the final payment and interest was paid. The deed was secured and the deacons instructed to have it recorded by the County Clerk at Anderson.

Money was scarce during those days but the church bought an organ in 1913 and it was paid for by selling some of the old handmade pews to Evergreen Missionary Baptist Church.

The old church grew and prospered. In June of 1913, there was one of many great revivals held in the old church. Rev. J. F. McClung did the preaching and Bro. Ben Magness led the singing. Another was held in July 1915 with Rev. J. W. Brewer of Eulae bringing the messages.

Milton E. Upchurch, who organized the Grimes County Singing Convention and was a staunch member of the church, was responsible for the many singings held at the old church. On these occasions the grounds would be covered with wagons, buggies, and later, with



AN UNUSUAL feature of the old building construction is the vertical weather board on which the siding is nailed.

al building construction is the vertical weather board on which (Examiner Photo)

was a new beginning for the old church. All present felt the warmth of this memorable occasion. The membership agreed the church building should and would be restored. Since the building was not usable, it was decided to have a church service on the church grounds on August 10, 1973 at 6 p.m.

The old pews were moved out into the churchyard and a large number came to hear the message brought by Rev. Obie Ellington. There were visitors from other churches, many

school during this period. The infant son of Jeremiah Callender was buried by mistake on land of Mr. and Mrs. W. C. Bullock, so they donated an acre of land where this child was buried and it is now a part of the cemetery.

Records from 1859 to 1913 are not available, but the Rev.

1863 to 1965. In 1848 there were 24 members, and 27 in 1849. We have no record until 1939 when the church had a membership of 53. After this it fluctuated as follows: 1867-62 members, 1869-107 members, 1874-131 members, 1877-65 members, 1882-91 members, 1884-75 members, 1894-139 members, 1904-60 members, 1912-198 members. The membership varied through the years but never went past 200.

There arose in the church a difference of opinion and a difference of attitude toward the disturbance in the denomination which began openly in 1895 and culminated technically with the organization of the Baptist Missionary Association in 1900. This caused a division in the Bedias church. The condition worsened and in 1912 part of the membership withdrew from the First Baptist Church to organize the Bedias Baptist Church, and build a new building near the town.

Since time began, people of deep faith have suffered hardships and traveled the oceans to be able to worship as they chose. With this in mind, the civic-minded Mr. R.E.L. "Bob" Upchurch asked and obtained permission to buy the old house and grounds. Arrangements were made and those who had remained with the old church met on May 11, 1913 in the old house to re-establish the church in cooperation with the Navasota River Association. The work continued in alignment with the Baptist Missionary Association of Texas. Miss Maggie Davis served as church secretary. Rev. C.R. "Dick" Guerrant served as moderator of this meeting and was called as pastor for the year.

The second Sunday of September 1913, Mr. W. J. Long, custodian of the church property, was instructed to have the Church Charter recorded by the County Clerk at Anderson. In conference on the second Saturday in December 1913, the first payment of \$200 was made to Mr. R. E. L. Upchurch on the church property. In January 1914, the following made contributions for another payment of \$300 on the church property: R. J. Upchurch, W. J. Long, J. A. Kerr, H. E. Stone, E.F. Bracewell, A. C. Wilson, A. E. Tuck, W. A. Long, C. E. Upchurch, W. E. Upchurch, J. H. Wilson, R. P. Brooks, J. T. Sims, R.B. Jones, J. H.

long dusty dirt road to Bedias in order to worship with those who believed as they did. They were valuable members and seldom missed a church service.

The church longed for a bell to announce the hour of church service. It was through Mr. and Mrs. Hensarling that the bell from the old Madisonville Baptist Church was obtained. Monk Upchurch, accompanied only by his small son, made the trip in a wagon with iron wheels. The bell was very heavy, so the wheels of the wagon were moved as close together as possible, and the bell placed in the middle of the wagon. They decided while traveling the long road back to Bedias that no matter what time they arrived with the bell everyone should know about it. Upon their arrival, about 1:30

a.m., Monk started beating on the bell with a hammer he had in the wagon. Rev. Guerrant lived near Monk and when the very dignified minister was awakened by the loud clanging, he came running in night gown and peaked nightcap, across the front lawn and down the dirt road. He was quickly joined by Milton Upchurch clad only in his underwear.

Another good friend and neighbor, Mr. L.O. Barnes, offered the lumber for a bell tower in the church. When the bell was installed it was used to call to worship thirty minutes before the start of services, or it was used to toll the knell of a member who had died. Its tone is beautiful and can be heard for many miles away.

When the exodus years came and people began moving out of the country to larger towns, the membership began to dwindle. Older members died and the young moved away. From 1960 to 1965 there were only a few left to carry on the work. Rev. C.W. McMichael was the last pastor. He served the church from 1960 to 1965. The few members left felt they could not carry on and there were no more services.

The historic old building began to go down. The roof became worn and the floor buckled. It was a pitiful sight to those who loved it. Services or not, the members remained firm in their relationship. On July 20, 1973, the membership and some interested friends met in conference at the home of Mr. and Mrs. Aubry Soloman. Rev. Obie Ellington of the Sandy community served as moderator of this important meeting. Enthusiasm was apparent. This

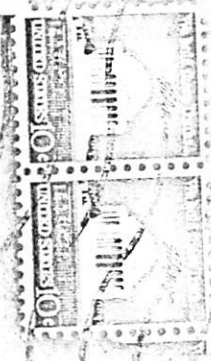
"Dick" Guerrant
References: County History of Baptist Churches in Grimes County by Rev. Joseph E. Boulet, old church minutes, letters of her grandfather and "My Home Town" by Wallace Davis.

Anyone wishing to contribute to the project, make check payable to Old Baptist Church Restoration Fund/ First State Bank, Bedias, Texas. 5040

A N WILSON
710 EMFIELD ST
BRYAN TX 77801

Please send B E 1/12

1941 S. Kate Fines Dr.
Apartment 8-F
Murray Utah 84107



Mr & Mrs. Roy White

P.O. Box 481

Ordon UT 84402

Roy's picture
was made in June
1918.

Sunday afternoon
Feb. 1967

Old Cassin

I am so sorrow I spent
4 hrs. your letter
I just let a way from
me. I just let a letter
from The Cassin. Daughter.
I wrote some time ago.
and she had moved from
Longview to Odessa Texas
and she is 84 years old.
and I hope a real God meant
Cordation. She is Uncle
Virgil's oldest daughter
and she only one living

Out her Family. She said
She never did hear any one
Say When Our Grandfather
Passed away.

She says, Her mind is Bad,
and She can't remember
Much. She said Aunt
Ess Essie has three daughters
living in Waco.

Wife names.

Mrs. Della Threlle.

3928 Hamon

Waco Tex

1
Mrs. Ida Gammon

3817 Fredrick

Waco Tex.

I am still trying find out
where our Grandfather passed
away. I may not never
find out but I am still
trying. it like Jan say

I am still testing the
beehives. I am still trying.

I am going to write to the
times in Waco.
and see if they know anything
about Grandfather or

When he ~~had~~ died.

I am sending the little
Picture of Aunti Mary
this was the last time.

I saw Mr.
it was before the day we
left Blessing to make back
to Beldio.

Ray ~~if~~ if I find out
any thing I let you know
and you to the Lord.

I am so glad you are
helping me on this.

How do you like your
new home. What part
of Haverston do you like.

in
mother is being fine. Said
tell you Hella and we
be happy to have you to
come any time week end
or any time you can.
I hope you read or more
from Robert Lee and
at Bedies I haven't
let us hear from you

ad Adon Elizabeth, mother

①

Sunday afternoon
Feb 9 - 1975

Dear Roy & Barbara
Now is it up in Salt Lake
City. it is Wet & Cold down
here in Texas.

We do hope this find lack
of you well.

Adron & my self is doing
fine.

I am sending you & Barbara
a Clipping out Paper about
Mather 100 Birthday
Wish you all could have
been here they was
72. I eat since the Guest
Book.

it really was Great
 & Wife Dora. I am a
 Picture of her in Car
 When we sit them
 Back, they would have
 been more of the Apchurch
 here but Dick Apchurch
 Rosebell & Buck Apchurch
 Bro. was real sick in
 Madisonville Hospital
 and he did pass away
 the 19 Jan.

and Rosebell is Mat
 Well.

Aunt Anna is doing
 pretty good, only her
 poor circulation it is in

Left foot and toes which
 is real painful at times
 we want to give her
 something to ease it
 and increased the
 Circulation Medicine
 she has real good to
 be 100 years old.

Maria & Family is fine
 still in San Antonio
 Texas.

Aunt Anna send her
 love to Jan & Barbara.
 Wish we could meet your
 wife.

our love, Aunt Anna,
 Elizabeth & Adon

Mrs. Upchurch

(from page 1)

4

Owens, Bobby and Carol Horton, Suzanne K. Horton, Mrs. John Smith, all of Bryan, Texas; Mr. H. R. Smith of Dallas; Mr. and Mrs. Fox Dowden, Majorie Weathersbee Duncan of Bedias, Texas; Billie Jeanne Amthor, George M. Amthor, George Marcus Dane, Todd Amthor of San Saba, Texas; Mr. and Mrs. Manley Jones, Lutie Cannon of Bryan, Texas.

Mrs. Upchurch would like to say thank you for the beautiful flowers and gifts given her on her 100th birthday.

Mrs. Anna Upchurch was born in White County, Georgia, January 11, 1875. When she was a young girl she helped work in the fields and used oxen to plow. Mrs. Upchurch helped spin thread which her grandmother wove and sewed to make all the family clothing. It wasn't until she journeyed to Texas that she saw "store bought" clothing.

Mrs. Upchurch did not know a cook stove in their home until she was fourteen, when her father went and bought one for the family. Before this, all cooking had been done in the fireplace. Beans and vegetables were cooked in iron pots and breads in iron skilletes that had lids.

Mrs. Upchurch came to Texas in 1895. She came by boat part of the way, crossing the Mississippi River. Then to Bryan, Texas by train and then to Bedias, Texas by wagon, with her father and mother, (Mr. and Mrs. William Mark Adams), and also six brothers; Jimmy, George, Johnny, Charlie, Billy, Lee and two sisters; Lizzie and Lillie.

She experienced many things while in Bedias, one being, a ride on her mule from Bedias to Uncle Bob Upchurch's store for supplies which was a distance of almost eight miles toward Pankey.

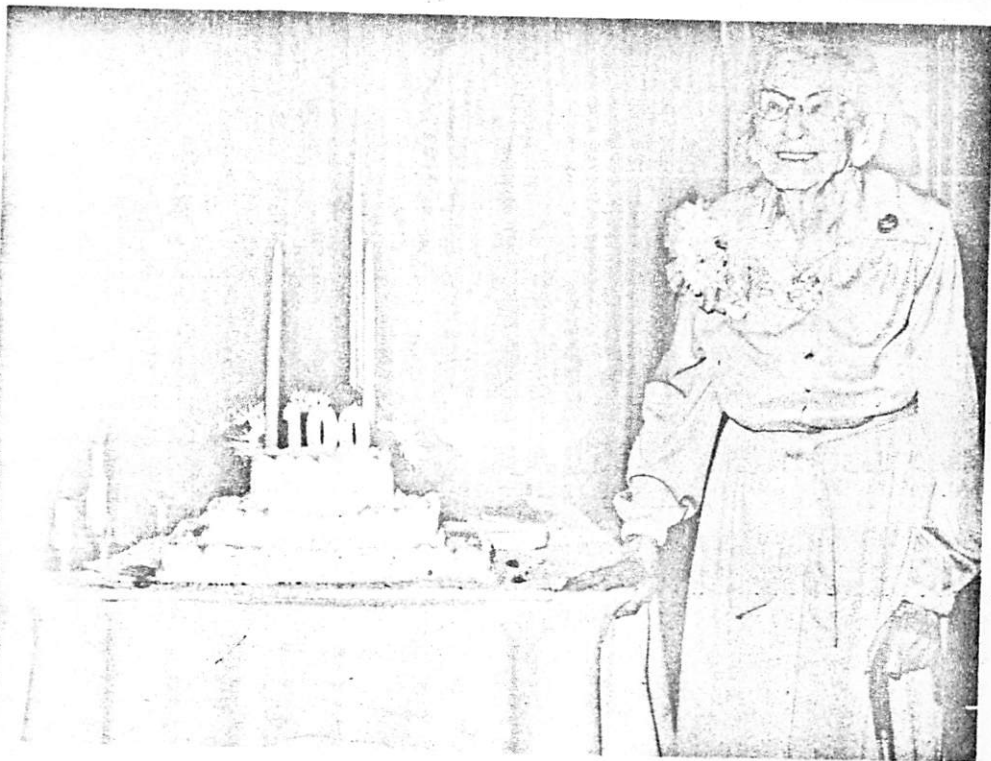
Mrs. Upchurch remained in Bedias where she married Mr. Will Upchurch in December, 1902. They shared their love with their three children; Clifton Upchurch, Elizabeth Wilson, Johnny Upchurch, and Mr. Upchurch's five children; Ula Nobles, Mack Upchurch, Esmond Upchurch, Jim Upchurch, and Lola Franklin.

or 846-4836.

Granny Upchurch Celebrates 100th Birthday

A reception was held in the honor of Mrs. Anna Upchurch on her 100th birthday, January 11, 1975 at her home with her daughter and son-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. A. N. Wilson of 710 Enfield Road, Bryan, Texas.

Those who honored Mrs. Upchurch on this happy day were her daughter and son-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. A. N. Wilson of Bryan, and her son Mr. J. W. Upchurch of Houston. Other members of the family who helped her celebrate were: her granddaughter, Gloria Upchurch Williams, her grand son-in-law, Ronald J. Williams, great grandson, Ronald Jack Williams, great granddaughter, Kathy Williams from San Antonio, Texas; granddaughter, Jean Upchurch, grandson Ernest Upchurch, Bryan, Texas; granddaughter, Mildred Dickerson, grand son-in-law, Mack Dickerson, two great granddaughters, Donna and Cindy Dickerson, of Pasadena, Texas; niece-in-law Mrs. Edna Nobles, granddaughter, Mrs. Ethel Rie-



singer, of Bryan, Texas; Mrs. Minnie Shelton (daughter-in-law), her daughter, Marilyn Shelton, of Waco, Texas; grandson and family, David, Diane, Stacy Shelton, of Waco, Texas; niece, Mrs. Ella Carps, of Houston, niece, Jewel Ayres and husband Jim Ayres, great niece, Lois Brunett, Ray Brunett and Raymond of Wilis, Texas; great-great nephew, Dennis Bassham, and wife

Brenda, great-great-great niece, Melissa Bassham, of Madisonville, Texas; great-great-great nephew, John Gale, of Wilis Texas; great-great niece, Cindy Pursley, and husband Randy of Wilis, Texas; great-great nephew, Bud Bassham and wife Linda, great-great-great nephews, Johathan and Shawn Bassham of Wilis, Texas.

Friends who helped her celebrate were: Kenneth,

Norma, JoEllen and Beth Talasek, Alma and Sumner Kirby, Mrs. L. H. Courtney, Mrs. Henry Muzmy, Mrs. S. H. Hopkins, Mr. and Mrs. Ysidow Ramirez, Connie Plant, Mr. and Mrs. C. W. Ketchum, Mrs. Mohnike Johnson, John J. Hall, J.D., Mr. and Mrs. J. W. Miller, Marc L. Hodges, Hobie Horton, Robyn Owens, Yvonne and Bro. Bob

see page 6

JULY 1975



News Notes

by Bob Owens

CAMEOS OF COMFORT

In life, we find death. In death, we find life.

A dear friend, saint of the Lord, and member of our church family went to be with the Lord just last weekend. She had lived 100 years and 6 months. I along with several others from our church family, was privileged to observe her 98, 99 and 100th birthdays with her family.

She was always a delightful person. She was always full of humor and wit. She was always "on the man's side" when it was a decision between a man and his wife.

Granny Upchurch remembered cmoing across country in a covered wagon. Her family finally took up residence around Bedias, Texas.

Saint Lou Upchurch always wanted to be at rest, at home with her Lord. She often spoke of that home. We read often from the Bible: Psalm 23, John 14:1-6, 1 Cor. 15:51-58, Rev. 21:1-6, etc.

I asked the people of our church family to share passages that were of comfort to them, so we might share with others (II Cor. 1:3-4). Here are the Cameos of Comfort we shared: "And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain; for the former things are passed away." Rev. 21:4 "Therefore being justified

by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ; by whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of glory of God." Romans 5:1-2. "And we know that all things work together for the good of them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose." Romans 8:28. "Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me; thou hast believed; blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. But these are written that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." John 20:29-31. "The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit. Many are the afflictions of the righteous, but the Lord delivereth him out of them all." Psalm 34:17-19.

"Look! I have been standing at the door and constantly knocking. If anyone hears me called him and opens the door, I will come in and fellowship with him and he with me." Rev. 3:20 (Living Translation). "The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy; I am come that they might have life, and

that they might have it more abundantly." John 10:10. "God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble." Psalm 46:1. "Let not your heart be troubled. YOU are trusting in God, now trust in me. There are many homes up there where my Father lives, and I am going to prepare them for your coming. When everything is ready, then I will come and get you, so that you can always be with me where I am. If this weren't so, I would tell you plainly. And you know where I am going, and how to get there. 'No, we don't,' Thomas said. 'We haven't any idea where you are going, so how can we know the way?' Jesus told him, 'I am the Way - yes and the Truth and the Life. NO one can get to the Father except by means of me. If you had known who I am, then you would have known who my Father is. From now on you know him - and have seen him! John 14:1-6 (Living Translation). "Blessed by the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant merch hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

Mrs. Upchurch

Funeral services for Lou Anna Upchurch, 100, of 710 Enfield, Bryan, will be held at 2:30 p.m. today in the Callaway-Jones Funeral Chapel with Rev. Bob Owens and Rev. J. J. Slone of the Calvary Baptist Church officiating.

Burial will be in the Restever Cemetery in Bryan under the direction of the Callaway-Jones Funeral Home.

Mrs. Upchurch died at her home Saturday morning. She was born Jan. 11, 1875, in White County. *Ja*

Survivors include two sons, J. W. Upchurch of Houston and Esmond Upchurch of Jasper; three daughters, Mrs. A. N. Wilson of Bryan, Mrs. Eula Nobles of Bryan and Mrs. Lola Franklin of Livingston; 22 grandchildren and 40 great grandchildren.

Pallbearers will be S. C. Kirby, Bob Horton, Leon M. Sinclair, Keith Sinclair, N. Warren Grant, Lowell Hodges, Mark Hodges, and Oscar Murphy.

M
b
F
a

s
E
ft

E
r
y

si
B
o:
b
D

ft
L
S
M
N
P
f
t

①
Mrs. Fred Upchurch
Town House Apt. 102
1025 North 24 St.
Corsicana, Texas 75110

Is your name, White, one of the Texas colonists?

Dear Mr. White,

Several times during my research on the Upchurch Family, I have run into your Burrell Upchurch Group. Last summer I parted with much material, feeling that a younger descendant living in Monroe, La. might push the investigation to a satisfactory conclusion. I'm beginning to believe that I made a mistake. It isn't everyone who is fitted to sift the evidence, and treat what they find as historic fact. The Upchurches are basically rugged, law abiding citizens that followed the frontier westward. They all appear to have their roots in Michael
(over)

(2)

Uppchurch, who lived in Virginia in the 1600's, and used his cuff links as his seal when writing back to England. What his descendants did on the westward migration is anybody's guess. In fact, they may have traveled with the Indians - if it suited them. Many did, as our own Sam Houston. Nevertheless, try to search for the truth, and when you do piece together your line, respect your inheritance for what it is.

My boxes, scraps of information, and notes have been packed for years, and I quail at the idea of getting down the boxes. If you will let me dare to think backward about the Burrell Uppchurch name, and quote from an uncertain memory, I'll state that I believe that the Burrell Uppchurches have their roots in Kentucky before they migrated into Georgia. It is possible that they connect up with the name of "Gay". This is just an idea for you to mull over. Sincerely,
Alice G. Uppchurch

①

Mrs Alice G. Upchurch
1025 N. 24th St.
Corsicana, Texas 75110

July 2, 1968
Town House 102
Corsicana, Texas

Dear Mr. White,

I read your records twice, and picked out a few to read to my husband. I did not copy any of them because I believe that you will eventually put them into a book, and I can buy the book. In the meantime, I shall look for Upchurches whenever I can, and copy the notes and send them on to you.

There are Churchwells in Georgia, and your Churchwell Upchurch could well serve as a clue in your research. In like manner, the name of Burrell could be from a surname.

I do hope that the notes I sent to you did contain the name of an Upchurch woman found in Virginia records which I thought pre dated Michael. I could have been wrong about this as I discovered her before I did Michael's record. I was so shocked to find that the Upchurches were in America at such an early date. Please tell Mrs. Tidd not to make an outcast out of me. I'm not withholding any record from anyone. I still feel a little stunned over losing out so entirely on my research. Recently, the silver lining to my Upchurch cloud is beginning to show a little. It is possible that Father Upchurch did believe what he told me, and the mistake could have been quite logical. It seems that before I married into the family, that Father Upchurch had had an Upchurch guest from Atlanta, Georgia (Benjamin Upchurches Grandfather, I suppose). Anyhow, the two men put their heads together, and since Father Upchurch was an orphan at two years old, and knew nothing at all about his family, the Upchurch from Atlanta, Georgia, remembered for Father Upchurch, and left him HIS Family Record. By the time I came into the family, the record was established in Father Upchurches' mind, accepted, and possessed - up to the last rumor of legend. It was put in the family Bible, and I picked up from there. Now, I am left with only one authentic record, and that is Vernon, Louisiana, Census 1860. The thing I must do is to see if Thomas Upchurch had the middle initial, "G." for Gay, and look back at the Atlanta, Georgia Census 1850 and see if it is Thomas Upchurch or Thomas G. Upchurch. From

(over)

Atlanta, Georgia, our Thomas Upchurch went to Louisiana via the Valley of the Mississippi (this appears to come from our Upchurches)where Father Upchurch sat alone, age 6mos. The Gay Upchurch and Pacie Barnes moved to Carroll County, Ga., where a Thomas G. Upchurch and wife, Sarah appear with their family. I thought I saw a discrepancy in the age of this Thomas G. Upchurch with that of the one who lived near to Charles Upchurch (Rev. soldier) in Atlanta, Georgia. The year, 1827, holds true for the Thomas Upchurch and Sarah who lived near Charles, and it held true in the Louisiana Census record where we know without a doubt that Thomas and Sarah Upchurch lived and died. What I am trying to say is that our Thomas may not have had a middle initial "G." while Mrs. Tidd's ancestor did have this middle initial. The names of Father Upchurches' brothers and sisters are the same in Atlanta, Ga., and in Vernon, La. Parish Census 1860 (or is it the 1850 Census???). This does not mean that Mrs. Tidd does not have her same ancestors, but it may mean that we can find some way to trace ours simply by comparison of ~~yrstname,~~ & initials ^{three} Census' for Atlanta (of course it was not Atlanta, Ga. then), Ga., Carroll County, Ga., and Vernon, La. Census. Remember, I do not have a record before me. I do not recall the Census year when I first found the name of Charles Upchurch (age 90, or something like that) in Atlanta, Ga. Census and found the name of Thomas Upchurch (maybe without the middle initial of "G. "). Father Upchurch has an oldest sister, Theodora, who brought the family to Texas. Some of her family are still living in Texas , so I understand. The legend of Father Upchurch having been born in Georgia, and sitting up alone, age 6 mos. when traveling through Mississippi, appears to have come through Theodora. I understand that Theodora married a man by the name of MacDonald, and that they moved to Coleman County, Texas. Father Upchurch was born in 1856 or 1857 so I think, so Theodora must have married in this county of Navarro around 1860 or earlier. In your records I saw where you had a James Upchurch living with a brother. I did not take the record, because I can check on the same Census in our D.A.R. Library. However, the James Upchurch in your files is our Upchurch. My husband was surprised to find just the two unmarried men living together, and no "Theodora." She must have gone by that time. I did make a hurried trip over to Groesbeck to see if Mother Upchurch's statement that she and Father Upchurch bought their marriage license there. I did find it, and will give each of my daughters the framed photostat for a Christmas gift.

When I say that I have no records, please know that I am delighted to have none, and I urge you to tarry as long as you will with mine. Just check in your mind when I dated my first Georgia Census, then look for the Census where Gay Upchurch and Facie Barnes lived next (on the border of Alabama which I thought was Carroll County, Ga. Then check the Louisiana Census (from my notes). When I do get down to a real study of the situation, I expect to go back to the original records (cost what it may), and see if by any chance I was so influenced by the name of "Gay," that I ran it into the record without thought. I still think that the name, "Gay," is beautiful, and am sorry that I have to lose the name. Recently, I have been using some Georgia sources, and ran into quite a flurry of "Gays," but none seem to fit our picture.

I did send you a copy of Mrs. Tidd's Letter, dated March 8, 1960, in which she gave the genealogy of Burwell Upchurch, b. Greene Co., Ga. in 1809; son of James, and the Grandson of James of Brunswick Co., Va. who "sold his land in 1811" ?

Recently, in looking through some Georgia Genealogical Records. V. 3, No. 2, dated June, 1967, I saw a repeat of some records we both have from Henry County, Ga. Marriages:

- p. 466. Kelin Upchurch to Margaret Heath 5-11-1831
- p. 469. Caup (Camp?) Upchurch to Sarah Vinch, 9-25-31
- p. 471. Henderson Upchurch to Catherine Duffey 4-18-1832

If the above could only read, " Thomas Upchurch to Sarah Miller!"

Please, please do not return my scattered records until you are ready. Maybe not finding anything for yourself will be compensated by eventually finding that every name that you have copied may fit into place later on, and then you will have a real Family Tree.

I do hope that your Grandmother improves. The "Aunt Sissie" whom you met, died while I was in Maryland. It was an awful shock when I heard the news.

Sincerely,
Alice Upchurch

(over)

Note: The relative in ~~New~~ ^{Monroe} ~~La.~~ has moved to another town to be near her husband who is in a Nursing Home. I doubt that I shall ever see these records again. Most of the records were the Gay Upchurch to Pave Barnes line. There were letters from various Upchurches and Millers. Their home is closed. A daughter and son live there - the daughter is married to an architect, and is a very busy person. Unfortunately, she ~~would~~ ^{probably} have no interest in family and thinks it is extremely silly. If I ever return, I shall ask to copy the records. Right now I can think of nothing (except the personal letters) which you do not have - that might be useful.

W.H.

Billy (William) McKelvey, son of my husband's sister, Ethel McKelvey, lives in Monroe, La. He married a charming ^{young} girl. He travels but is at home on week-ends. He probably has the key to his parents' house.

Feb. 1, 1966

Dear Mr. White,

It is all right for putting such an imposition on me. I was glad to help you out with some of the things you wanted to know about the family. Roy and I are very happy since we have been married. If you know of any of the family or friends of Charvin tell them he is married. We would be very happy for you to come up on a weekend to meet the family. Just let us know we will be looking for you on a weekend.

Mrs. Franklin is a sister to Charvin's father. So she should know about everybody in the family. She probably will give you more information about the family. Charvin read the letter. He don't know any of the parents of the names you have listed. I have some information about his parents. And I will put down about myself. He don't know who the children are of the parents at all. We are very sorry we can't help with the names you have listed Roy.

This is my husband when he was born. Charvin Fletcher Upchurch
Born August 1, 1912. Lombard, Texas

Pauline Charlotte Bersinski. I was was born on April 12, 1936
in Schiller Park, Illinois. My parents is George Bersinski and
Veronica Gaciowski.

We were married on October 17, 1966 in Conroe, Texas it was
in city hall.

Ever

Bill Harvins parents are dead.

Priscilla Upchurch (Mack's Wife)

(Born) March 5, 1894 Born in Midway Texas

(died) May 7, 1957

Richard McNeal Upchurch (James W. Jr.)

(Born) August 12, 1890 Born in Beckley, Texas

(died) May 10, 1959

748 of Lot No. N 2 68 Rosewood Memorial Company

This is Richard Upchurch parents James William Upchurch
(1st wife)
and Francis Upchurch of Erwin county

This is Priscilla Upchurch parents Josiah Helen Baugh
and Ellen Tryphena Chase of Madison County Texas

Harvins parents were married on Sept. 10, 1911 in Madison
county.

This is all I can help you with Roy. We can call ourselves by
our first names if you don't mind at all. We hope this will help
you out what I have put down for you. We hope to see you real
soon on a week end Roy. Please let us know when you will come
down. I am trying to get the house all cleaned up for the holidays.
We had new things come in this week. We have been on the forgetting
things out of the room. By the time you come down I will have every
thing clean.

Sincerely,
Harvins & Priscilla Upchurch

Dear Mr. White:

Oct. 27, 1966

Harvin got your letter in the mail the day Harvin got married on October 17, 1966. This is his wife writing. I am Pauline Upchurch and come from Chicago. I don't know very much about the family at all. He has some of the information that you want. I don't know some of the ~~withholdings~~ at all. From what I understand some of them are old ad.

Harvin has two brothers that are married and have families. One lives right down the road. Harvin's birthday is August the first. Here is some of the information you want to know.

Virgil A. Upchurch born April 8, 1958

Ernie Terry Upchurch born December 15, 1960

James William Upchurch born February 10, 1966

Nancy Jane Upchurch born August 30, 1968

Valdevia White ^{born} October 6, 1886

Ernie Jacob White born February 19, 1890

Nannie F. Upchurch & Bragg B. White married 23 of October 1884

~~Ernie P. Upchurch~~ born Nancy Upchurch born August 6, 1861

Sela J. Upchurch born August 30, 1882

James R. Upchurch born January 31, 1885

Ernie

Morris V. Upchurch born October 3, 1886
Eric S. Upchurch born April 3, 1888
Lester E. Upchurch born September 18, 1892

Henry E. Upchurch died April 28, 1895
Neil Mack Upchurch died May 10, 1959 (Richard McNeil)
James William Upchurch May 29, 1942

Lula Annie Upchurch born July 10, 1888
Richard ^{McNeil} Neil Mack Upchurch born August 12, 1898 died
May 10, 1959

William Comen Upchurch born December 4, 1891
Elmer Rudolph Upchurch born February 26, 1891 died
in 1917 Franklin

Annie Lola Upchurch born January 16, 1895

This is all the information that my husband has about
the family. He didn't know what their maiden names were at all.
This is a name where you can probably find more information
about the family. It is his father's sister or Aunt. So you can
find out more about it.

We hope this will help you out. I haven't met all of the
family as yet. I have met some of them. We have been off the job
since we got married. If you want any information about me
when I was born and everything, I would be very happy to give

you the information. Tonight they are giving us a bridal shower from the church.

You are very welcome to visit in Lody. And would like to meet some of my husband's relatives. Just let us know when you will be here. Garvin can't know where some of them are business or where they are born and everything. Garvin should tell me all the names he has. I will write all of them down for you. This is the address where you can write to get more information.

M. A. Franklin
Livingston, Texas

Hoping to hear from you.

Sincerely,
Mrs. G. Garvin Upchurch
302 Oxford Street
Lombard, Texas 74375

D

Mesa, Arizona 85201
32 So. Barkley
Jan. 20, 1968

Mr. Roy White
2031 Gul Ross #3
Houston, Texas-77006

Dear Mr. White:

Received your letter to-day in regards to your ancestor Moses Upchurch. I was searching in Clarke Co. Ala & also Clarke Co. Miss. Two of my Grand-Mothers Sisters m. Upchurch brothers in Miss.

Mary McGaw b. Ala. m. William Churchwell Upchurch - 10 Mar 1861
Meridian Lauderdale Co. Miss.

Hannah McGaw b. Ala. m. Benjamin Upchurch - 6 Feb 1862

In 1850 these two boys was at home in Lauderdale Co. Miss. Their

Father was Benjamin Upchurch
B. N. C. abt. 1805 was 45 - 1850. I could
not be sure of his wifes name.

In 1880 my Great Grand Mother
Elizabeth (Betsy) McGaw was in
the home of Aunt Mary + Uncle
Church (as he was called) Upchurch +
I was trying to locate some of his
Family to find out when + where my
Grt. Grn. Mother died but I had no
luck they must have gone to Texas
or some other State. But I did find a
man in Montgomery Ala. that I
feel sure can help you I am send-
ing along a letter I received from
him. Will enclose the marriage date
of Moses Upchurch just in case you
do not have it. + some data from a will
Moses Upchurch to Lucinda Dickson
15 Feb. 1834.

Wife of Robert Dickson.

To John White land - E 1/2 of NW 1/4 sec.

7 T. 11 3 E.

Polly Dickson widows of the late Robert Dickson.

John Dickson + wife Polly.

Thomas Dickson + wife Betsy

Robert white + wife Sally Dickson.

Moses Upchurch + wife Lucinda Dickson.

James Dickson.

I do not feel that I have helped you much but feel sure Mr. W. K. Upchurch in Montgomery can help you + I am sure he will be happy to hear from you. Thank you for writing + write again if you feel I can help will be happy to try. I am L. D. S.

Sincerely

Mrs. Liza Taylor

P.S. I am from Miss. + my husband is a Texan. E. Fannin Co. raised near Gilmer.

18 Nov 1966

P.O. Box 146

Livingston Texas

Dear sir

In Reply to your letter
am sorry haven't answered
sooner but have had so
much company in and out
one of my Grand son and
wife from thurst will
have been here he goes to
College over this one
and a Grand Daughter
have just got married
and they have been here
well guess I am a ~~specimen~~
upchuck my Daddy
was William Upchuck
he married Frances Viola
I had 3 Brothers and one
Sister 2 Brothers is dead

My daddy has been dead
for 24 years but he married
again I have 2 half Brothers
and one half sister I don't
know any thing about my
daddy People he gave us all
a way when he married
again he married in
Alabama and she lives
at Bryan with my half
sister she can tell you every
thing you want to know
I was raised by 5 old
People up in Sabine
County I married in
May 1915 to one of the best
man in the world
he died in 1960 and left
me with a home and I am

(2)

still living in it by my
self have 3 Daughter 2
lives here close to Livingston
one in west Texas have 8
grand children 4 great grand

children I saw one of
my dadys Brothers uncle

Emile ~~upchurch~~ upchurch
he lived at Waco Texas
but he died befor Papa
died I have heard Papa talk
about having a sister that
married a man by the
name of white and that
is all I can tell you I dont
know what my step mothers

address her name is ^{adrian} ADRIAN
names is ~~Wilson~~ Wilson he
works with the Coca Cola

company I sold my car
and dont have any way to
go and thing we are to
Bussy working making money
and dont have time to write
now or come to see me

Barvin upchurch is my oldest
Brother don he comes to
see me very often he is
a good & old boy sure is
think a lot of him ~~him~~
sorry cant tell you any
more have told you every
thing know hope you can
read this of line til January 14
will be 71 years old hoping
to hear from you soon

yours Truly Mrs M. A. Franklin
PO Box 146 Livingston Texas

29 Nov 1966

Livingston Texas

Dear Sir

Will answer you kind
letter was glad to hear from
you as I never saw any of
my aunts people wish I could
see every one of them that is
living sure glad you told me
where my Grand mother was
Buried as had never heard say
one day Papa didnt never
tell me say thing about her
Papa is Buried at the old
Bedias Baptist Church cemetery
all so my Brother Elmon Redalgh
upchurch he died in 1918
I just got to Thinking more
upchurch has a old maid
has daughter Rose Bell upchurch

that lives at Bedias all say
her self guess she is pretty old
she draws Social Security
you might write her she has
lived there all of her life
I have never lived there have
been back once since Papa
died when you come to Livingston
get to red light on 59 turn right
go to first filling station turn
right on 126 highway going
toward Liberty go about 1 mile
out you will see ~~city~~ Sine
Lays Veterinary ~~clinic~~ Clinic
~~to~~ turn left of high way 126
on dirt Road I live in first
white house on the right by one
around there can tell you where
I live my Daughter lives just

behind me on High way 146
 my one car tell you where
 she lives she has a phone
 all so I have a phone FA 78093
 hers is FA 78857 all so my other
 daughter has a phone hers is FA
 78978 sure would be glad to
 see you and any of your family
 seems like I am all alone
 since brother Mack passed
 a way and my husband
 I dont have any income only
 draw a little social security
 but thank the good Lord for
 that dont have to live with
 my children or go to them to
 help me well guess had ~~like~~
 better come hoping to see at home
 from you soon Mrs M. A. Franklin

P1
Aug ~~July~~ the 7 1948.

Dear Mr White.

as I have waited so long to answer some of the ~~Q's~~ ^{Q's} will see that I started to tell you in my other letter that I had ^{Q's} ~~Q's~~ grandmothers instead of 1. So as I did not tell you I will try to tell in this one. and went to exchange a few questions to. I am glad you get it straight. You found out that it was Aunt Lis that attended the wedding of the upkwith not Grandma Williamson. Aunt Lis was ⁷⁰ 64 old when she ~~passed~~ ^{passed} away. and Mammy as ^{she} ~~she~~ ^{was} ~~was~~ ^{old} called her. So Grandma Champion was my other grandmother.

P2) my Grand Mother on my Mother's side
 was Sarah Ann Birch, Williamson,
 and on my Father's side was Josiah
 Williamson. That is the one I told
 in my other letter. Now this is my
 Father's name John Allen, Champion,
 and his Mother's name was Margaret,
 Allen. So my father has his mother's
 maiden name John, Allen, Champion,
 she was from Dubuque. Miss
 so she married Billy Champion,
 so he is my grandfather. He died in
 the Civil war. So that left Margaret
 Margaret, as she called her with
 4 children to raise & support & brought to
 so she did a good job at that.
 none of them ever had to work out
 a fine, so I say, good.

P3) So Mary Margaret has Passed
 Away at 93 years of age. So you
 all see my descendants has Blessed
 the road for me to be 100 years old
 So only 9 more, and if be the dear
 Lord's will I will have it done see
I am 90 now. Yes it will be 11. instead

9) well Mary Margaret had 3 sons
 John Allen Champion.
²
 John Champion.

Robert Jackson, Champion

And her daughter. Married Mr =
 - Mr Peter Hamilton of the Charlotte =
 - Corner district. ^{or} you might have
 met him, ^{some} days ago

P4) Now for my question
 will you please tell me when you
 was in Clark County who give you my
 whereabouts and my address, you
 was in site of my house when at
 Gung upchurch game. so please tell me
 whomb was kind enough to tell you
 where I was at, and why I was not
 at my own house that is my home
 as long as I live. it is shame to me
 so if Dr Threadgill told any one of
 the fast news carriers, that is how
 the news get spread so fast and
 far that she had smallpox. I never
 heard the Dr say the first word
 about the upchurches at all, and I
 do not know the Dr age either

P.S. But I guess he was up in 90
 somewhere. He was not a Booby
 when he left home. I mean where
 I lived at. I do not know his birth-
 -day either. All I do know was
 this he was a good Dr. he had 3
 diplomas from 3 Colleges and he
 served in 2 wars. The Mexico war
 also the Civil war. He dreamed 2
 Penicillin one from Bath Mexico war
 and the Civil war, U.S.A.

Please tell me who was so kind
 as to tell you my address.

Sincerely
 Mrs M. C. Toft
 P.O. Box 81, Antwerp, Aia 30 5-100



①

Dear Mr White

if this is of any
good to you
Please let me hear again
I never did go see the
Pile of rocks on the grave
that Mr Upchurch put on
his wife's grave. But the
the people of the road say
they can see a strange
woman about once there
claimed to be ghosts
near to that place

hope you have good luck
in finding your relatives
respectfully Mrs M. C. Tuttle,
c/o P O Box 89 [85x?)

Mt Vernon, Ala, 36560

4) if he would keep her raise
her 2 children. so he said he
would do that and be a
father to them and husband
to her so she said she would
go on to Texas with him.
so the Pastor called the 2
witnesses and changed the
name on the License, and the
Preacher named them, etc
there before the crowd. so
this is all I can say is
what my Aunt Lizzie told
me. she saw that done,
this is all I know over

② So he stayed over near
 Atterison station near to
 a cousin of mine Mr Jim
 Tompkins Place and made a
 arrangement to stay and camp
 there on his land that night
 got him and his wife
 he had no child with him
 then, so he staid there sev-
 eral days. So one morning
 this mans wife was dead in
 Bed when he woke up. So he
 said to him self I will
 not marry this man. I will
 have my wife any day. So
 he did the thing the same
 him so he told the people

③ there at the wedding
 at 9 o'clock
 was the hour set for the
 supper. so this young man
 did not come to marry
 so the Pastor wanted to dis-
 miss the crowd. so this
 Mr Upchurch came forward
 and asked in the congregation
 if there was a lady that
 would like to marry and
 would like for him to be
 their husband to come out
 and there was a lady there
 that came forward and told
 the crowd she would be his
 wife if he would raise her

Mr Ray White

Houston Texas June 26

Dear Sir received your last letter and will try to answer it

me the Best I know I have wondered

generation of my grand mother Mrs Sarah Ann Williamson

you have seen her. I have not seen her. I have not seen her.

corner of the lot. She was a Lisen Midwife. She worked most

time was a way from home see.

@ Do now for Dr. Thredgill
 yes I was ^{personally} acquainted
 with him and his wife
 he waited on my mother
 when I was born and him
 and his wife lived at my
 Grandmother, 23 years
 in my Grandmother's house. it
 was about 100 yards from
 where I was raised till
 I was 23 years old. his
 wife died and then he
 left and went to stay
 with his father in
 Arlington Ala and he
 got a job over at Nash
 ville Tenn. so he died there
 and is buried in the old
 Soldiers Cemetery there

and Dr. Threadgill's wife was
 Miss Maggie Freedonia Mills
 of Mt. Sterling, Ala. she was
 Mr. Conn Mills daughter of
 Blackem Spring, and at starting of
 in Choctaw Corner. he owned
 property in Battle Place there then
 was not only much but was
 to do, and he had 2 other
 daughters beside Maggie the first
 wife, Miss Hattie Mills and
 Miss Corrie Mills. But I never
 knew who they married.
 Though Corrie died in the Indian
 hospital at Tuscaloosa, Ala. I
 always called the Dr. wife Aunt
 Mag. where she was not.

If she was no kin to me at all
 But I loved her like I did my
 own Aunt Lizzie my mother's
 sister, Aunt Lis, as I called her.
 She is the one that attended the
 wedding of Mr. Ephraim I wrote
 you a letter. My Grandmother did not
 attend that wedding. And if she
 ever saw Mr. Ephraim I do not
 know if she did. I never heard
 her say does Mr. Ephraim
 wife he married on his way to
 Texas with her. If so tell me
 her name please, who she was
 I have forgot what Aunt Lis
 said she was.

5) well this is I reckon, this
 is enough to let you hear from
 me this time. Grandmother's name
 was Sarah Ann Robinson. She
 married Josiah Williamson
 raised 9 children 5 girls and 4
 boys she was born 1807, 14 day
 of December, she lived to be 79

years old. and the last
 work she did was on the Choctaw
 district she came home sick and
 lived 6 years at home before
 she died Paris was there but Dr. Threadgill
 was there to tend on her and
 he said she had an uncurable
 fever

(6)

The disease she had Clafarema
-tris a disease no Dr could cure
that it had never been cured
that her digestive organs was dead
and she would die. So it was
that way what she had said
just like she swallowed it
Dr knew what he said, yes I
knew she had to go at 92
years old. so I will soon be
as old as she was. for the 22
day of Nov 1967. I was 90 years old
Grand ma was born in 1807 so
my Birthday 1878. So you see
I am creeping on up there to
on Page 5

21 - June 1977

Quart Cairin ^{Ray's} Wife & little
Baby You just dont
know much it went to Adon
& my self to hear from
lack of You
Ray I know I didnt filled
out the sheets just life
You You wanted them
but this is right about
all the Mens and Years
they was Bron and the
the Plans I thought
You could filled out another
sheet little then of
the reason I didnt put
~~another~~ Mathe at
Bedis done had

Taken her place my my
 Dady and she said she
 be but with Adron & I
 my mother Dady was
 every body to look
 at her and the last words
 he said to me Elizabeth
 Take ^{care} Anna as long as
 she lives & I die
 Papa was sick with his heart
 15 years before he left us
 my mother full name was
 Lett Anna Adams Upchurch
 her & Dady married Dec 14
 1902. Babies & she & take
 Papa 5 children & raised

3.

them until they married
they all loved her.

Eula Elizabeth was eldest
child, she lives in Houston
with one her Daughters
& Anna Lela lives in
Jefferson Texas with one her
Daughter William Ermon
lives Murray Home at
Jasper, Texas that is near
Jefferson, it is East Tex.

H.

my Whole Brother
James William III lives
in Houston Texas
I havent seen him since
maiker Passed away
he works for some Steel
Company.

Ray I do hope I should
make this plane enough
where you can under
stand it mat will you
Please let me know
and I try do better
Little Mack had to hide
after that gang.

My Ray he want be
able to work any more

Now I do hope you can
 read this and any
 thing I can help you
 please let me know
 for I am still pursuing
 for this Ray Gady
 Birth day was Feb 10 - 1866
 Adon said Hello & come
 to see us
 I am having lots trouble
 with infection in two my
 teeth at Cost me plenty to
 get fix but it will be worth
 Hope you can read this
 Over

6
Now I have written it
on Back two sheets
where our Love
ones is Buried
I still plan to
Go & see Grandma's grave
in South Texas
Some time this summer
I had a letter from
Tom White wife
asking me to write her
our Love Elizabeth &

Adren
P.S. I am saving the stamp
off your letter.

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
 DATES: 14 Apr 1794

PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Vt.

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the person submitting the sheet, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND UPCHURCH, JAMES WILLIAM

Born Feb 19 1866 Place Madison Parish, Grimes County, Bedias

Chr. Baptist Place Bedias

Marr. 14 Dec 1902 Place Bedias

Died May 29 - 1943 Place Bedias

Bur. Bedias Cemetery Place Bedias

HUSBAND'S FATHER UPCHURCH, JAMES MONROE HUSBAND'S MOTHER MILLER, SARAH ELIZABETH

Husband Wife

Ward Examiners: 1. 2.

Stake or Mission

HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES

WIFE ADAMS, ANNA

Born 1875 Place White County Ga. Come to Texas with her parents in

Chr. Baptist Place in Dec. 1895

Died July 12 - 1915 Place

Bur. Rest Home Missouri Place Bedias

WIFE'S FATHER William Mary Adams WIFE'S MOTHER Elizabeth Gillies

WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS

SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth Given Names SURNAME	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	<u>Clifton Upchurch</u>	<u>Feb</u>	<u>27</u>	<u>1907</u>	<u>Bedias Tx</u>	<u>Grimes</u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>
2	<u>Elizabeth Upchurch</u>	<u>29</u>	<u>May</u>	<u>1911</u>	<u>Bedias Tx</u>	<u>Grimes</u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>
3	<u>Mr James William Upchurch</u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>
4	<u>(1114)</u>	<u>12</u>	<u>12</u>	<u>1912</u>	<u>Bedias Tx</u>	<u>Grimes</u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>
5	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>
6	<u>Clifton Upchurch</u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>
7	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>
8	<u>Elizabeth Upchurch</u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>
9	<u>James Williams</u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>
10	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>
11	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

OTHER MARRIAGES

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

Clifton Apchurch Bron Grimes County Bedias Texas
Feb 27 - 1907 Passed away April 12 - 1969 at
John Galt Galveston Texas
Buried in Parkers Cemetery near Bedias Texas

if any way you dont understand my offle writing
Please let me know & I try again.

Elizabeth

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
 DATES: 14 Apr 1794

PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Vt.
 To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the person submitting the sheet, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND UPCHURCH, JAMES WILLIAM
 Born Feb 10 1866 Place near Danby James County Bedias
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. _____ Place _____
 Died _____ Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____
 HUSBAND'S FATHER UPCHURCH, JAMES MONROE HUSBAND'S MOTHER MILLER, SARAH ELIZABETH
 HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

Husband
 Wife
 Ward Examiners: 1. _____
 2. _____
 Stake or Mission

WIFE ARIOLA, FRANCES *No do not where Ariola is Buried*
 Born _____ Place *near Danby to say she left my Dad*
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died _____ Place *where all the children was born*
 Bur. _____ Place _____
 WIFE'S FATHER _____ WIFE'S MOTHER _____
 WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS _____

SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth Given Names SURNAME	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	<i>Eula Elizabeth Upchurch</i>	10	July	1888	Bedias	James					
2	<i>Richard Newcomb</i>	2	Aug.	1877	Bedias	James					
3	<i>Alfred Wood</i>										
4	<i>William Ermon</i>										
5	<i>Upchurch</i>	14	Dec	1891	Bedias	James					
6	<i>Elmer Rudolph (Sim)</i>										
7	<i>Upchurch</i>	Feb 26	1893	1893	Bedias	James					
8											
9	<i>Fanna Lola</i>	16		1895	Bedias	James					
10	<i>(Upchurch)</i>										
11	<i>Married Milage Franklin</i>										

SOURCES OF INFORMATION _____ OTHER MARRIAGES _____

FAMILY
 GROUP
 RECORD

Richard James Williams Apchurch (Barn) 1866 Madison County
Buried Old Baptist Cemetery 7-26-10 → Mrs. Bedias Texas

1) Eula Elizabeth Apchurch Married Wile Noble.

2) Richard NEIL Mack Apchurch Born Aug 18 90 died May 10 - 1959
1911 Married Priscilla Baugh She Was Born March 5 1894
Madisonville County
passed away May 7 - 1957 in Tomball Texas

Richard NEIL Mack Apchurch died May 10 - 1959 in Tomball Texas
Both Mack & Priscilla is Buried in Rosewood Park -
Cemetery about 5 or 6 miles out Humble Texas near
Houston Texas

Elmer Rudolph Apchurch Passed away Dec 11 - 1918 at Bedias Texas
Buried in old Baptist Cemetery at Bedias Texas

Eula Elizabeth Apchurch Husband Wile Noble Bron Jun 26 - 1880
passed away April 24 - 1956 in Bryan Texas
Buried in old Baptist Cemetery Bedias Texas

Mar. Marvin Mack Priscilla Oldest Son died Dec. 23
1972 He Was Buried Rosewood Cemetery where Mack &
Priscilla Was

James Hulen O. Epica Son is Buried in ~~the~~ Cemetery
in Houston Tex. killed in car accident

Feb - 1973

1 September 1968

Calvin K. Upchurch
2004 Denby Avenue
Las Vegas, Nevada 89106

Dear Mr. White

Thank you for your most interesting letter. I was over-whelmed at the progress that you have made in your four years of family research! I am still in my first year but hope that I will be as successful as you have been.

How your interest got into my hometown newspaper is as much a mystery to me as it is to you. However, there are requests from all over the nation appearing in the genealogical section of this weekly publication.

Since I wrote to you last, I have found out that my grandfather, John Winton UPCHURCH, was born 15 June 1858 in Highfalls, Moore County, North Carolina. I have just written letters in hopes of finding out his brothers, sisters, and parents. I hope that I am successful.

Yes, you were most fortunate in meeting W.K. Upchurch, Mrs. Tidd, and Mrs. West. I agree with you in that several people can come up with a lot more bits and pieces than one person working alone.

I am sending you a typewritten page on the history of the UPCHURCH name. Purchasing your own desk model photo copier is a smart idea. It certainly would be a time saver. Incidentally, I will be more than happy to reimburse you for any material that you may copy and send to me on the Upchurch line, or if possible, help you sift through your material.

I have no other information at the present time, but will send you the results of my new searches as soon as I receive some answers to them.

Sincerely,

Calvin Upchurch

1810 Dove Creek Dr.
San Angelo, Texas 76901
20 September 1973

Ray White
704 Sheldon
Channelview, Texas 77530

Dear Mr. White:

I'm writing in reference to your Upchurch family. I do need help and will be willing to search my files for any information of Upchurches you would be interested in.

COURTNEY UPCHURCH b. ca 1794 d. prior 1850 m. 21 April 1814 Chatham Co. N.C. Cynthia Richardson b. 1795 N.Carolina Known issues:
MOSES b..1822 N.C. Also: 1 male b. 1810-1820
BURNETT b. 1827 N.C. 2 females b. 1810-1820
CALVIN B. b. 1829 N.C.
SION b. 1832 N.C.
DELINEA b. 1834 N.C. Married Mr. Couroy
CYNTHIA b. 1836 Ala. m. William Scarborough
JAMES C. b. 1839 Ala. m. Nancy

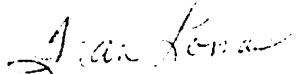
Upchurch-Scarborough were my ~~3rd~~ 2nd great grandparents. Cynthia (b.1795) was a widow living in 1850 Dallas Co. Ala. another Upchurch family, L. Upchurch b. 1826 - which could be another son. The Upchurch family - not all sons - appear in Texas in 1860.

Eight years seem to lapse between the marriage of Courtney & Cynthia until the first known issue. Possibly these children remained in North Carolina as they could be marriage age.

Some I have written to on this line think that Moses who married Mary Sims. This would seem possibly right or at least a family connection as Moses and two known sons are living in Chatham Co. N.C. 1815 along with Courtney.

Are you the same Ray White of Ogden, Utah that is working on the Burwell Upchurch lines?

Sincerely,



Mrs. Mike Lomas

cc

RUBLE UPCHURCH
SUPERVISOR OF SCHOOLS
FEYERS COUNTY
JAMESTOWN, TENN.

November 20, 1950

Mrs. Fred Upchurch
1710 Windsor Road
Austin, Texas

Dear Mrs. Upchurch:

I am very happy to have your letter of November 1. It is really a classic on your family line and I am truly surprised to know you have so much information on the Upchurch family. What a fine contribution you have already made!

This is a late date to be answering your letter but my position takes so much of my time I scarcely have time for any thing else. So please pardon me for the delay.

To have been able to make contact with you relative to the Upchurch family is really a treat. And surely we can both make a success of it as you say.

I have been interested in my family history for a little over a year now but I have not had time to do much. I must know the story!

My great great grandfather Moses Upchurch lived in North Carolina in 1790 in Franklin County. He came to Wayne County Kentucky shortly after 1800, bringing with him his family, one member of which was my great grandfather Selas Upchurch.

Along with Moses came George, John, Thomas, Joseph and Shadrach, his brothers, who settled in Wayne County, Kentucky.

My father's name is R.G. (Gregg) Upchurch who has lived in a radius of 12 miles of where the first Upchurches settled in this county or section.

I know no further back than Moses Upchurch. So your record beats mine. Congratulations! The emigrant Michael of 1654 of Westmoreland County, Va., is really interesting to me. You have something here as a result of your research.

My job is to go from Moses back to England. I will probably need to go to both Virginia and North Carolina. It will be likely this ^{coming} summer before I can make the trip.

If it were not so expensive I would employ a ~~researcher~~ research

worker. I may be compelled to do that anyway.

I cannot find anything yet to substantiate the George Ufchurch story. It may be true. So I will have to wait and see. The War Department knows nothing of it.

So far I know of none who have belonged to the D. A. R. or the S. A. R. I guess you and I will need to start that phase of our family line. Also find the coat of arms, tartan, and a family coat of arms. This is really interesting.

My membership in the Rotary International should enable me to contact a Rotarian in England who can help me on the above. I will try that soon.

The following may be interesting to you:

"We greatly regret that we do not have any information on the Ufchurch family, other than the fact the name was translated into the English - meaning a dweller of the upper or high church."

The family were in Kent County, England in the 13th Century, when the name was written "Ufcherche". Jessica C. Ferguson, Genealogical Librarian, Pennsylvania State Library.

"Ufchursh (English). Belonging to Ufchursh; or dweller at the Uffer or High Church. [Old English uþ ÷ cirice]. Ufchurch, Kent, was Ufcherche in the 13th Century." Surnames of the United Kingdom (London, The Moorhead Press, Ltd., 1918. 2v.) V. 2, p. 247.

Kent was an important place in the 13th Century⁺ later. Chaucer - Canterbury - down - London 58 miles away, etc.

I cannot say how true this is, but I was told, by ^{a soldier} who fought over in France and Germany in World War II, that he saw signs on some of the business establishments in Alsace - Lorraine with the name "Ufcherche". Only one soldier told me this. I am going to investigate those.

I may have left out some of the things you asked me about. Please check my letter over and if I can give you more information, tell me what it is.

Wish I could have helped you more. We ~~are~~ will finally come through, for I have that much faith in the job we have begun.

I hope to put the story in book form some day and I will need all the information I can get. In fact we have a local historian here who would like to have all the information we can furnish him now for a genealogical book for the archives in Nashville and Washington.

It will always be a joy to hear from you.

With best wishes and kindest personal regards to you and yours, I am

Very sincerely yours,
Ruble Upchurch

Detroit 15, Michigan
634 Lakewood
February 27th 1956.

Dear Mrs. Upchurch:

Your letter reached me this morning and as I am luxuriating (to use your expression) in Genealogy during convalescence from a bout with Influenza I will reply now.

As to Ruble Upchurch's MOSES. There must have been two MOSES. The Moses my branch of the family is descended from married Mary Simms in N. C. and had only four children: Murry (my ancestor), Sims, Ruffin and a daughter Calorgy (What a name). He died in Wake County, N. C. according to DAR memberships, and according to Rev. Records. Maybe he had an Uncle or Cousin MOSES.

I am trying to persuade myself that I have two or three definite lines to pursue this trip South. Since getting started in Genealogy I have gone overboard and trying to keep up correspondence with many lines in mind I have been driven to keeping copies of all letters. Being very loquacious I would never know just what has been said and what needs to be said. Then we have so many lines that entwine a check has to be made to see what has been accomplished. I take all correspondence with me in a portable metal file and so know where to put my hands on anything I have. How can one go so overboard for a hobby? I drive myself around.

The UPCHURCH line is one that I hope to clear up back to Michael who came in 1654 as you know. A descendant of Sims Upchurch has been invaluable. He recently mailed me a copy of the program of the 300 celebration of Surry County, Va. This is Michael's County, you know, and Michael figured in some kind of early tax rebellion which was worked into the play during the celebration. It was called "Lawne's Creek Rebellion".

I will have your Gay in mind and well as Patience Barnes and will be glad to pass on anything I find. I have just mailed back to Washington the fee for photocopies of MOSES Upchurch Pension Application papers. I don't suppose these will clear up anything particularly except his residence, birth date, etc. Someone who saw these papers said that Moses made the statement that he left Brunswick Co., Va. at the age of 2.

Dogwood time in Winston-Salem is one of the prettiest seasons they know and I expect to make some snapshots there during the Season, as well as visit around the Campus. You should include Winston on some trip around and enjoy the new Salem look, or rather the Old Salem look; new to us.

If you have several lines of ancestry in N. C. and Virginia you might be interested in a publication started last year in Raleigh "The North Carolinian", a quarterly journal of Genealogy and History, Box 531, \$3.50. A complete file of these will become more valuable as time goes on and are fruitful now. One can use them for Queries also. Shortly there is to come off the Press North Carolina Research Reference booklet. This will be a kind of guide to research in N. C. in all lines of Genealogy.

Sincerely

Belle West

①

Letter Mrs. J. E. Hayes, Dept. of Archives, 1516 Peachtree
St. Atlanta, Ga. (April 30, 1947) to Mrs Fred Upchurch.

"Gay Upchurch, Justice of the inferior court
of Carroll Co. Ga., commissioned Dec. 22, 1860. Served
until Jan. 10, 1861."

"J. W. Upchurch, Will made Dec. 23, 1895.
Filed in Fulton Co. Ga. Probated May 4, 1896, in Campbell Co. Ga."

"John J. Upchurch was born March 13, 1861.

Served as Senator, 4th Dist, 1894-95, 1900-1901.

Member, House of Representatives, Charlton Co, 1898-99."

In the above are found Upchurch Families
living in Carroll, Fulton, Campbell and Charlton
Counties in the State of Georgia.

b. in Henry Co. Thomas G. Upchurch and his wife, Sarah (Miller) Upchurch
 In 1852, moved to Jackson Parish, La. 9 Children: Robt (1846) ^{Jan} born Aug 17, 1847
 P.D. 1860, Vernon died at Ruston, La. 1906
 Date of death, unknown (Cap.) Willis (2) I .. was born April 15, 1849.
 " " marriage, circa 1846 Patience (2) E .. " " Jan. 13, 1851
 died after circa 1860 William (2) I .. " " Aug. 17, 1852
 Theodosia .. " .. May 19, 1854
 (Death date is missing) James Simeon .. " .. June 3, 1856
 d. 1932 " " " Married Nov. 4, 1881
 Lora M. .. " .. July 1, 1858
 Thomas W. .. " .. Jan. 15, 1860
 Jno. T. .. " .. Mar. 20, 1861

Native of Henry Co. James Simeon Upchurch, son of Thomas G. Upchurch ^(b. Mar. 7, 1827)
 and Sarah Miller Upchurch, (and the Grandson of
 Thomas Gray Upchurch ~~and Sarah Miller Upchurch~~ and Patience (Barnes)

was married to ^{COOLIDGE} Mary ("Molly") Etta Lawhon, Nov. 24, 1881 ^{LIMESTONE CO. TOM? LAWTON?}
 License bought at ~~at present~~ ^{Coolidge, Texas} in double marriage with ~~some name~~ ^{some name}
 8 Children: Claude Elmer Upchurch, born July 2, 1883
 v. 3 mi. W. of Eureka M. 1916
 in Navarro Co. d. April 19, 1931

Fred:
 Get Records of Fall
 and complete
 this family since

Carra .. who married R.C. Granbury
 Olive .. Jas. Robt. Holmes
 Lena .. Oden (2)
 Ethel .. Wm. McKelvy
 Fred .. Aug. 15, 1923 to Alice Gray
 Clara .. Clifford Bettrien
 Ruth .. Gray Unruh

omit {

James Frederick Upchurch (called "Fred"), son of Jos. S. Upchurch and
 Mary (Molly) Etta (Lawhon), was born in Navarro County, Texas, July 14, 1899.
 On Aug. 15, 1923, Fred Upchurch to Alice Gray at Dallas, Texas, b. Feb. 1, 1897.
 2 Children living: Adella, born Feb. 20, 1928; Armoar, b. Oct. 11, 1935.

March 1968

Mrs Jeanne Carver

1120 East 500 North
Bountiful, Utah

Dear Mr. White,

Just a note to tell you the good news, I finally found the John Upchurch family.....

Stanly County, N.C. 1850 census

Schoffner Martin 24 farmer
Jacob 52 farmer
Mary 55
Eliza 22 (this is my gr-gr-gr- grandmother)
Jacob 16

Upchurch Mary 60 farmer land vaule 300 b. N. C.
John 26 laborer (this is the John D.) nc
James 22

There are a lot more in the census, I then went back to the 1840 they were there again, and in the 1870, Stanly co was formed in 1842 from Montgomery co.

Upchurch E. 41 f. farmer real estate 75
Martin 199 at home
James 18
William 16 (died befor they went to Texas.
my brother has the powder horn
William made in 1875.)
Robert 15

Then I looked at the land Deeds for Stanly co, and found where one Allen Upchurch and wife Mary had sold some land , the deed names John Dudney and his heirs.

This letter is very inadequate, I will take a trip to Salt Lake next week and photostat the info I have found. You'll get it in the mail.

Be cause there just may be sonething to help you some tiome in the census. The only other Upchurch in Montgomery co before Allen and Howell is one Thomas Upchurch in 1790. This may be my other link. Then what ? Before 1790 I find no mention of a Thomas Upchurch any where. My grandfather

speaks of Salisbury
Salisbury, Dist.

Thomas is in Mont. Co which is
Sincerely - Mrs J. Carver

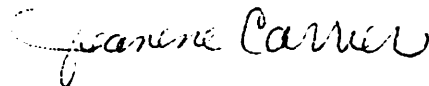
Feb. 1, 1968
1120 East 400 North
Bountiful, Utah
84010

Dear Mr. White,

Greeting from the land of the Great Salt Lake ! Its not really so great, its rather muddy in places, but the country here is beautiful. And need I say how happy I am to be near the Morman Library ? I've only been twice, wish I could be there more often. How are you doing on the Upchurches ? I contacted some when we where living in New Orleans last year, they didn't know any thing about their family.

I don't have any new info. as yet, but I will have soon. I'll send the census records and some obituary notices when I get them copied. This library is beautiful, is ther something I can look up or check for you I will be happy to do this, we should be in Utah for several years. I'll not take any chances tho, I'm going to use that library as much and as soon as possible !

Sincerely,



Jeanene Carver

①
J. Carver
1108 Siringo ct.
Santa Fe, N. Mex.

Dear Mr. White,

Thank you very much for the information, as I didn't have this particular source. My mother and I do our genealogy work together, she buys the typing paper and I do the typing ! She is very pleased with the progress, did I tell you that a Mr. William Curtiss Upchurch came to see me about 6 mo. ago ? I had contacted him thru a sister-in-law in the Albuquerque phone book. He is 76 years and doesn't seem a day over 50. He looks like my Upchurch's. I showed him a picture of my grandfather and he and his sister in law said he, grandpa, looked like his brother. William C. 's family do come from N. Carolina. My grandpa was 6' tall, very dark, dark brown eyes, the eyes on the small side, and had all his hair when he died at 79 years. William C. is rather short, light complexion, blue eyes, but he has the Upchurch eyes, the same shape, and the ears. and the nose is bridged, as my grandpa. He has a beautiful twinkle, just like grandpa did. W. C. says his Upchurch family is black Dutch, my grandpa says his was English and a bit of Cherokee Indian. What do you think ? I haven't been able to find the Cherokee yet, I rather hope I do, sounds more romantic than black Dutch. W. C. only knew his fathers name, John Allen, he died at Italy , Texas in Aug. 1903. I wrote to the State of Texas and they said they had no record of John Allen Upchurch there.

You mentioned in your letter, an old family tradition that one branch of the family did go up to Red River co. Could you tell me more about that, and also I don't have access to the Texas census records, where did you see " all those N. C. Upchurches in 1880 " ? If you should find the time some time I would greatly appreciate you sending me a copy.

Do you know any thing about some Upchurch either starting a girls school or maybe being one of the first teachers ? W.C. thinks one of his uncles taught at one and Mother remembers grandpa saying that a Upchurch taught or had a girls school. Also grandpa had two cousins that were preachers in Texas some where.

I am going to write to Mr. W. C. Upchurch to day and I'll ask him again about the school
If I should find any other information on the Upchurchs I'll certainly send it along to you.
I don't know if I sent you my family names here they are if I'm repeating myself please
excuse me.

- John Dudley Upchurch b. Jyly 31, 1824 d. March 11, 1857 High Point, N. C.
- James Allen Upchurch b. March 29, 1852 High Point d. May 30, 1928 Hugo, Okla.
- James Robert Upchurch b. Sempt. 15, 1884 Detroit, Texas Red River Co.
d. Nov. 1963 Hugo, Okla.
- Odie Marie Upchurch Standfier My Mother
b. Oct. 8, 1911 Hugo, Okla.

You never have said who your parents where, you gave me Moses and James Monrce.
Write again when you can and thanks again for the information.

Sincerely,

Dear Roy,

Sorry we haven't answered sooner but I had to close our school and get our cards and Ralph was pouring a slab for a building. We still haven't settled on that Mississippi trip yet. It depends on how the building comes along.

We have found the following that may be of some help to you. But knowing you you probably already have all of it and some more.

In "A list of Old Brozoria County Cem. during and before 1900 by the Cradle of Texas Chapter of the Daughters of the Republic of Texas. Freeport, Texas."

Susan, Daughter of F& L Upchurch, born 29 Dec 1899 died 3 July 1901. "She is beckoning us".

In the 1966 Genealogical Helper: Page 99 C62

(a) Carver, Jeanne, 10623 Rafael SW, Albuquerque, N. Mex. 87105
Much info on John Dudley UPCHURCH b 1824 Highpoint N. C. m Elizabeth
adeline SCHOFFNER 1844, Anyone rmd STANDIFER. Jacob CARVER and
Eleanor DEN in Ohio ca 1837. Sam BLACKBURN In Grayson Co. Tex abut.
1854. Mary AUSTIN B early 1850 in Kan or Mo.

I do hope that you can read my typing. That isn't one of my talents.

Thanks,
Ralph and Loretta Baflow
1220 Ave H.
Bay City, Texas

Grove Hill Ala

March 22, 1967

Dear Mr White:

am writing in regards to add in Democrat
for information about L. B. Champion. I happen
to be a niece of the late L B Champion who
died some few years ago, he married my
father's sister and a very dear uncle we loved
so much, I would think he would be a
son of the L. B. Champions you are asking
about. This uncle of mine has a daughter
who lives in Leeds Ala, (Mrs Bob Tomley)
also a son who lives in Birmingham
Ala I don't know his address but can
get it for you if it will help you, I
feel sure that this coz. in Leeds would
know the family well ~~tho~~ as she was
living with him at the time of his
death.

Will be glad to help you get the
information you need if I can.

Sincerely, Mrs E. T. Hall

Grove Hill Ala
Rt 2.

March 1967

1636--65 Avenue
Route 5 Box 32
Meridian, Miss.

39301

Dear Mr. White,

We have seen your advertisement in the Clarke County Democrat, Grove Hill, Alabama newspaper. My husband is a Loftin descendant. Your Ennis Loftin had a sister Louise who married August 3, 1841 to Whitfield Webb. I have done a little research of the Loftin family.

We have: early census records, early marriage records, one War of 1812 record for Samuel Lofton, a brother of Louise and Ennis Lofton, but I think our best item is a photostat copy of an old land grant. We also have settling of estate of parents of these Lofton children.

We do know that the Upchurch family lived in the Lofton community, which is now called the Bashi community and is located near Thomasville, Ala.

Are you related to the White families who live at Chilton? We think so. I also think your picture appeared in the Democrat some time ago, didn't it? If so you were standing beside an airplane.

Yes, our address does sound peculiar, but we live at the beginning of a rural route just inside the city limits.

We are "natives" of Clarke County, Alabama, if you care to exchange family information with us we would be delighted to hear from you.

Sincerely,

Raymond + Janice Bush

Leeds, Ala
Aug 8, 1968

Dear Mr White;

I am sorry you are having such a hard time tracing your relatives. Wish that I had gotten more of that information before my daddy passed away.

The only thing I remember about my daddy's name is that, he was named Perry after a relative and what relation he was to him I don't remember, but when they would call Perry it caused confusion as to which "Perry" they were talking to or about. As I remember, Mama told me that they told her they added the "Little" to his name to distinguish between the two. I don't know if this is all of the facts or not at least it is all that I can recall.

You spoke of writing to Robert Rentz and not getting an answer. Now, I have not heard from these people in several years and he was getting up in age then so he may not be in his right mind or he might have passed on since we have not kept in touch and I would not know about it.

His sister lives at Magnolia, Ala or did. She is teaching there. Her name is Mrs. Fannie Pearl Surginer. Magnolia, Ala. If she does not have any information at hand ask her to give you the address of her sister who did live in Dallas Texas. They are the only two left of that family that is if Robert is dead.

Wish I could be of more help but this is all I know to tell you. I heard Mama and Dad talk a lot about Bashi but don't know if there was any relatives living there or not. My daddy's family lived 5 miles east of Thomasville on the road toward Selma, Ala. My Dad was borned there and that is where we lived until 1924 when we left to move to Greensboro where my people lived until their death.

I wish you luck in your adventure.

I am,

Yours truly,

Mae C. Farnby

P.S. Are you related to a Burl White that lived in Texas many years ago? We did have a picture of him at one time. I think he was a distant relative to us in some way. I just remembered that after I sealed the letter.

Box 424

Leeds, Ala.

March 30, 1967.

Dear Mr. White;

I don't know if I can be of any help to you in your search for relatives or not. I have what is left of our old family bible and the only page of records that I can put together like a crossword puzzle only gives my daddy and his dad and the children. My granddaddy was P.N. Champion, he married Sarah A. French on Jan. 28, 1858. My dad, Little Perry Champion was married on Dec. 6, 1893, to my mother, Nannie Susan Clanton. My daddy was born Jan. 20, 1870.

I don't have any record of anyone by the name of Upchurch. ALL of our uncles and aunts are dead. The only close one who might help you would be, Robert Bentz, Marion Junction, Ala. He is my first cousin on the Champion side. I have not seen him in ten years so I don't know how his memory is now as he is on up in years. If he can't help maybe he could refer you to one of his sisters and they might have a record that could help some. I do not know these sisters addresses.

I am sorry that I don't have the information that you are looking for and I do hope that you might get some help from the people mentioned.

If there is anything more that I can do I'll be glad to assist in any way that I can and if you do find that we are cousins please drop me line and let me know.

I am,

Yours Sincerely,

Mae Formby

655 Kullback St
Shreveport, La 71104
May 17, 1969

Dear Mrs. White:

Your reference to my query 1957 (ten years ago) was received.

I placed this Upchurch query in the magazine for an elderly client, she didn't wish to pursue the search further, so I didn't continue.

This lady if still living would be in her 90's and I doubt interested, as she didn't show too much interest at the time also none of her relatives took any interest.

If I am correct in my memory her problem was on Goslin or Simmons' lines and possibly one of the women had married an Upchurch. I believe the location was Lincoln Parish, La but the families had migrated from possibly N.C. Ga. Ala to La.

I will keep looking and if I find my old notes will include any item that might be of interest. Occasionally I see an item in local newspapers mentioning the name Upchurch so there must still be some around here -

For the last 12 to 15 years I have been doing some local area research for people who cannot come here to get their records. I have had to limit my work to the Ark-La-Tex area which is N.W. corner of La & the part that

• Are connected with Tex & Ark.

I have my own library of unpublished records
copied from Courthouse, Cemeteries, Newspapers etc. ⁽²⁾

Have you checked out the Upchurch families
in 1820 Census of Ga. working from this
angle might prove something. Your Houston
public library should have all of this census and
index as to where Upchurches lived.

I am sorry that I cannot be of more help.

My search for any Upchurch data I might have
recorded has not been found. I suppose I
discarded my notes.

Your truly,

Marguerite G. Nathan

P.S. I do local area (Ark-La-Tex) research,
have La Courthouse records available for
searching also my own collection of unpublished
records such as, land entries for some parishes
Cemetery records, Census, newspapers etc.
My fee is reasonable, if you know of someone
who needs work done in North West La. I would
appreciate you giving them my name and address.

①

Sheet 1

J. D. Upchurch
#5 East St.
Phillips, Texas
74071

5 Nov 1967
Phillips, Texas

Dear Roy,

I do not know just how much help I will be to you, but wish to keep in contact.

I am sending you a pedigree chart of which I am no. 1 This covers all that I have on my direct line. Perhaps you will be able to fill me in beyond this point.

I thought that I would list the families of each name on my direct line, such as no. 1, 2, 4, 8 and 16. If you wish anything else on a parallel line please advise.

No. 1 J. D. Upchurch, Md. Ruth Mary (Labit) Dean 11 March 1946 We have four children, Michael Dean B. 25 Jan 1947 Houma, Terrebonne Co. La. Stephen Richard B. 29 Aug. 1948 Some Place as Michael, Rebecca Susan B. 3 Sept.

Sheet 2

1951 Berger Hutchinson Texas and James Willard B. 5 April 1953 same as Rebecca.

No. 2 Children of John Branum and Josie Dee Clements Texchurch

Flora Beatrice B. 31 Oct 1898, Mittie Jewel B. 10 July 1900 D. 28 Aug 1901, Elysis Elsie B. 23 June 1901 D. 30 May 1902, Infant Son (no name) B + D 18 May 1902, Iris Fern B 7 Aug 1903 and Odell Holland B. 11 April 1905, all born in Dinson, Hill Texas
Laura Ethel B 23 Feb 1907 near Grandview, ^{Johnson} ~~Hill~~, Texas, Sheppard Trigg B 18 March 1908, Susan Lucille B 24 Oct 1909, Johnny Irvin B. 29 Aug 1911 D. 23 Feb 1912 all born in Mulhall, Logan, Okla
Akla Alma Eland B. 21 April 1913, Vera Elsie B. 24 March 1915, K.B. (initials only) B. + D. 28 April 1918, J.D. (initials only) B. 28 April 1918, Rachael and Hershel Buck (twins) B. 7 May 1920 and Garland

Sheet 3

Rudolph B. 30 Nov 1922, all born
at Milford, Ellis Co. Texas
No. 4 Children Born to Kenyon
Branum and Martha Susan Hornby
Upchurch, Mayra Isable B. 18 March
1870 D. 8 Jan 1887, Sarah Elender
B. 13 April 1872. Place of Birth not
known. John Branum (see #2 on Pedigree
chart) Bedford Farris B. 8 Dec 1877
Perhaps in Tenn. D. 31 May 1880, some
where in Ark. (so we think)

No. 8 Children of Richard and
Henretta Beasley Upchurch
Kenyon Branum (~~see chart no. 4~~) see no. 4
on Pedigree chart) Will (or William)
Harty Amy Ann, Dates of B. Not known
all believed to be born in Ga.

Jim, Jack, Beth, Margaret, and
Richard Lawrence B. 22 June 1859 D. 1 April
1927. I show all about children born
in Ga. Except Jim (James Robert) B. 8
Nov 1848 in Elkmont, Limestone Ala.

Sheet 4

No. 16 The only information I had on Clayborne Upchurch was the name and that he was born in N.C. This was sent to me by ^{my} sister Lucille of N.M. after ~~the~~ dad's death. I had ask all my brathers + sister not to throw away anything which might have Genealogical value. There were four names written in dad's handwriting on a piece ~~from~~ torn from an old ledger. They were, ~~to~~ my father Kenyan Brannum born Ga. ~~father~~ Grandfather Richard Born N.C. Great Grandfather (Claburn) ^{this is how dad spelled it} Clayborne Born N.C. and grand father Jas Hamby.

I received from Mrs. Don Davis of Amarillo the following information.

Upchurch of Ark. from Goodspeda Directory

John J. Upchurch was a farmer in
Waldo Ark. His father Lansford Upchurch
was also a farmer. He came to Waldo
Co. from Ga. in 1854 He was a native
of N.C. Born in 1810 (This will be a
brother to my great grandfather Richard)
Died at the home of his son John J. in
Columbia Co. Dec 10. 1888. His wife was
a miss Mary Ann Ballard B. abt. 1820 died
abt 1854 while on her way to Ark. They
had 11 children, 3 sons + 8 Daughters
The paternal grandfather Clayborne
Upchurch was Born N.C. and was
of French Descent.

John J Upchurch was the 8th of the
above mentioned children. He was
married in 1868 to miss Amanda
Stringer a native of Columbia Co. (what
was then Nevada Co.) Born 1849 and
to them were born 7 children 3 sons
and 4 daughters. William H. - Sophronia
E. (wife of P. G. Upchurch) Turn to back of
Page 1

Sheet 6

John W. - Thomas E., - Mattie L. - Cora B. -
and Emma G.

I don't understand the part about
Sophronia E. wife of P. G. Upchurch
unless she married a Upchurch.

We can see from what info
we have that Clayborne had two
sons, Langford B. 1810 and my
Greatgrandfather Richard B. 1812 Both
in N. C.

I'm searching for info on one
William Machiel Upchurch B. 16 Oct
1862 Ft Payne, Decalb Ala. D 15 July
1951 Guntersville Ala. m. Sarah Angelina
McCracken B. 4 March 1862 Some as husb.
D. 30 June 1915 Bur. Short Cemetery
Marb Okla. This is for a friend who
has Upchurches in her line.

I hope that you can use this
and if I have any other information
you will be welcome to it.

My brother that lives there in

Sheet: 7

Houston is not working on genealogy
but he knows more about our
parallel lines than any of the others.

I will close for this time,
Please keep in touch

Sincerely
J. D. Upchurch

P.O. Box 481
Ogden, Utah
7 Feb 1973

Robert !!

How goes the search?

Maybe you've already seen this ad. but better twice than not at all - maybe. Doubt that we are tied into the book but there might be something interesting about Michael.

A
Roy.

The search goes poorly, sad to say. Last summer my daughter was in Sequim & there met a girl from Midland named Upchurch. Her grandfather, a lawyer there, is originally from Tyler. I don't know how they came to be in contact, but this lawyer gave my name to Mrs West, and she wrote to ask our line of descent and to solicit an order for her books. Of course I knew who she was from your work with WKU & Mrs Sidd. The book, which arrived just before Xmas is well worth having. Our line is traced thru Burwell. I asked Mrs West if she knew why there are so few Upchurch in England today. She said they all died off in the great plague of 1666.

research for his Cooper family he compiled information on other families with the same surname and turned his notes over to the Maryland Historical Society in Baltimore. The author's experiences in tracing the early generations of this surname are of particular interest and should be of assistance to other researchers interested in further study of the family.

The appendix to the book contains facsimiles of the will of Nathaniel Cooper, dated 1730; the will of Nathaniel Cooper Jr., dated 1 April 1729; the Petition of Mary Cooper dated 21 December 1819 and the will of Leonard Cooper, dated 28 October 1860. The information on the Cooper family is well documented and written in a very interesting way.

SECOND MARRIAGE RECORD OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA 1813-1850 published by Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter, D.A.R., Augusta County, Virginia, Staunton, Virginia, Sarah B. Moomaw (Mrs. J. F.), 18 West Frederick Street, Staunton, Virginia 24401 is the Publications Chairman. Wrap around, cardstock cover, stapled, 6 x 9 inches, 145 pages, indexed, \$4.50. The two original books containing the ministers

returns between 1813-1850 are located in the office of the County Clerk of Augusta County, Staunton, Virginia. In 1954 the original second marriage book (1813-1846) was restored by the Colonel Thomas Hughart Chapter D.A.R., Staunton, Virginia. All the names are printed in this book in the order in which the entries are found in the original handwritten books. The returns include the names of the parties married, the marriage dates and the names of the ministers performing the ceremonies. To help determine the residences of the couples, a list of all the ministers, their denominations, and, where possible, the churches of which they were pastors. Only twenty-two names of one hundred and forty-five ministers are unidentified. The full name index lists the page on which the marriage record may be found. The Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter, D.A.R. has also published the **FIRST MARRIAGE RECORD OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA 1785-1813**. It sells for \$3.00.

THE HISTORY OF JOHNSON COUNTY, MISSOURI published in 1881 by The Kansas City Historical Company and reprinted by The Johnson County Historical Society, Inc., Old Courthouse Museum-Library, Warrensburg, Missouri 64093. The book is available from Mrs. Robert Williams, Chairman, Reprint Committee, 410 Eighth Street Terrace, Warrensburg, Missouri 64093. Hardback, black cloth cover with gold lettering on the backbone, 6 x 9 1/2 inches, 1093 pages, maps, illustrations, photographs, indexed, \$27.50.

THE HISTORY OF JOHNSON COUNTY, MISSOURI contains four main sections: Historical Sketch of Missouri; History of Johnson County; Town and Township Histories; and Biographical Sketches, by Townships. The Constitution of the State of Missouri adopted by a vote of the people, October 30, 1875 is also included. The complete index by surname and first name which has been added to the reprint of the 1881 **HISTORY OF JOHNSON COUNTY, MISSOURI** was compiled by Jacqueline Hogan Williams and Betty Harvey Williams of Warrensburg, Missouri. All of the pictures, biographical sketches and historical background information contained in the original book has been completely reprinted in this book.

RECORDS OF JASPER COUNTY, MISSOURI MARRIAGE BOOKS C AND D 1865-1871 BRIEF COUNTY HISTORY AND SHORT SKETCHES OF EARLY SETTLERS compiled by Betty Harrington, 611 Bellaire Place, Carthage, Missouri and Dolly Bottens, Route 3, Carthage, Missouri 64836. Green cardstock cover with silver tape binding, stapled, 8 1/2 x 11 inches, 81 pages, indexed, \$4.40.

The information contained in this publication was copied from the original marriage books C and D kept in the office of the Recorder of Deeds in Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri. All persons included in the marriage records are from Jasper County unless otherwise stated. The records include the name of the brides and grooms, dates of marriages, page numbers in original books and names of minister or Justice of the Peace officiating at the marriage.

A brief history of Jasper County from 1802 to 1875 is included in the book with some short biographies of men who came to Jasper County before 1875. The index is by surname.

HEADS OF FAMILIES AT THE FIRST CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES TAKEN IN THE YEAR 1790 SOUTH CAROLINA, originally published by the Government Printing Office, Washington, 1908 and reprinted by the Southern Book Company, Baltimore in 1952, and by the Genealogical Publishing Company, 521-523 St. Paul Place, Baltimore, Maryland 21202 in 1966 and 1972. Hardback, cloth cover with black lettering on the backbone, 8 1/2 x 11 inches, 150 pages, map, indexed, \$11.50.

This book includes the same type of information as found in the **HEADS OF FAMILIES MARYLAND**. The map of South Carolina "from the best authorities 1796" is included. The districts included in the book are: Beaufort District; Camden District (Chester, Clarendon, Fairfield, Lancaster, Richland, and York Counties); Charleston District (Berkley County, St. Johns Parish; Colleton County, St. Johns Parish; Dorchester County, St. Georges Parish; Christ Church Parish; St. Andrews Parish; St. Bartholomew Parish; St. James Goose Creek Parish; St. James Santee Parish; St. Pauls Parish; St. Phillips and St. Michaels Parish; St. Stephens Parish; St. Thomas Parish); Cheraw District, Georgetown District (All Saints Parish, Prince Fredericks Parish, Prince George Parish). Ninety-six District (Abbeville, Edgefield, Greenville, Laurens, Newberry, Pendleton, Spartanburgh and Union counties); Orangeburgh District (North and South part).

CALENDAR OF NEW YORK COLONIAL COMMISSIONS BOOK VI (1770-1776) abstracted by

BOND-WHEELER GENEALOGY

Noble Co. Ohio - Brown Co. Ind.
\$5.18 paperback Indexed
MRS. LORENE PREWITT
6135 Glennox Lane
Dallas, Texas 75214

KINGSLEY

Will the purchaser of "The Kingsley Family" by H. Anjou from Goodspeed's please contact S. C. KINGSLEY
16 Covert Place
Garden City, N.Y. 11530

THE HUBBARD FAMILY GENEALOGICAL NEWSLETTER

Compiled quarterly from the worlds largest private collection about Hubbards and descendants. Indexed annually. Family histories and your advertisements published at no cost. More information in one issue than a private researcher could collect in one year costing hundreds of dollars and thousands of man hours. Send me your Hubbard family history for one complimentary issue.
Subscription \$10.00 annually.

LESLIE S. HUBBARD
568 Sunbeam Road
Lompoc, California 93436

HELP

Need parents of:
BEASON, Mary Ann Elizabeth
born 1835 Kemper Co., Miss.
married Reuben Long, Jr.
died 1913 Scott County, Miss.

TYUS, Lucy M.
born 1798 Georgia
married 1816 George N. Langford,
died 1862 Ranking Co Miss

PARLER, Anne
married 1806 Orangeburg Co,
South Carolina, Joseph Holman
died 1844 Scott County, Miss.

LANGFORD, George N.
born 1795 Georgia
married 1816 Hancock Co., Ga.
died 18 August 1857

Need children of:
HOLMAN, Joseph
married 1806 Orangeburg Co.,
South Carolina, Anne Parler
died 1825 Washington Co., Ala.

Need ANY information on:
MITCHELL, Randall
died 1786 96th District, S.C.

BETTMAE R. LONG
3860 Foxtail Lane
son, living or dead, whose name

Will read any N.C. Census 1790-1880. \$3.00 per surname per county per census.

BRENT HOLCOMB
5-D Towne House
Chapel Hill, N.C. 27514

UPCHURCH GENEALOGY

English background of MICHAEL UPCHURCH who came into Virginia about 1650. As far as is known all UPCHURCHES in America are descended from this MICHAEL. In North Carolina the continuous story is told of the particular line of ISHAM SIMS UPCHURCH and descendants of his thirteen children, to date.

Some allied genealogies.
Book available after 1 December, 1972.
\$12.00 postpaid.

Check or money order to:

MRS. G. H. WEST
2744 McDowell St.
Durham, N.C. 27705

IS YOUR NAME HERE?

Our current catalogue of GENEALOGY AND LOCAL HISTORY (No. 570) contains nearly 2,700 works on individual American families, as well as over 2,000 more on the histories of American towns and counties, etc.
Send \$1.00 in currency.

AND FOR YOUR GENEALOGICAL RECORDS:

A FAN CHART for recording your ancestry through 10 generations, on a single sheet measuring 25 by 36 inches.
\$2.00 PLUS MAILING CHARGE of 50¢

AN ANCESTRAL RECORD BOOK for recording your ancestry through 11 generations, in a sturdy, cloth-bound volume.
\$15.00 PLUS MAILING CHARGE of \$1.00

GOODSPEED'S BOOK SHOP, INC. . . DEPT GH

18 Beacon Street

Boston, Massachusetts 02108

FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS

BEDIAS, TEXAS
January 18, 1970

R. L. UPCHURCH
VICE PRESIDENT

TELEPHONE
713 - 395-2141

Dear Roy:

I think it's about time I wrote and let you know I haven't absconded with your material. There is just so much of it that my heart "quirls", as Mrs. Fred Upch said, over getting started. But I promise to get with it as soon as the "first-of-the-year" rush is over.

A while back I employed a so-called professional genealogist to work Greene County, Georgia for Burwell. She went charging off in all directions and did not concentrate on Green County as I had wanted. I had thought to exhaust the possibilities there before looking elsewhere. You will recall that you found a record of sale of land by Burwell but none of a purchase, so I asked this lady to read the deed records to look for a purchase. She called by 'phone to suggest that this was a very tedious, time-consuming job (I already knew that). Moreover, she said the early-day records of Greene County had been removed years ago to Duke University. I can't believe, though, that they are not on microfilm in the Georgia Archives. I haven't found out anything useful but this gal still owes me some time. Can you think of anything for her to do in pursuit of this matter? I am enclosing copies of all her letters.

Speaking of Mrs. Fred U., a few days ago a man asked if I had known Fred U. He said he remembered Fred for a speech he made in the legislature back in the 30's about the heartless corporations. According to this man, Fred said the corporations had "no soul to save nor ass to kick".

Best regards,

R L

MRS. ALBERT L. FISHER

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

P. O. BOX 485

DECATUR, GEORGIA 30031

12 - 2 - 69

STATE DEPT. OF ARCHIVES

ATLANTA PUBLIC LIBRARY

COUNTY RECORDS

A search of the marriage records
of Franklin, Warren and Wake Counties
N.C. were negative for Quinell
Upchurch for variant (thereof) was
negative.

Ann Fisher

MRS. ALBERT L. FISHER

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

P. O. BOX 489

DECATUR, GEORGIA 30031

Nov. 10, 1909

STATE DEPT. OF ARCHIVES
ATLANTA PUBLIC LIBRARY
COUNTY RECORDS

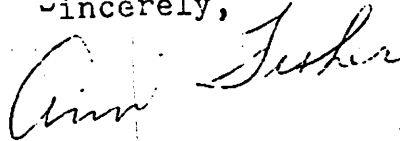
Mr. R.L. Upchurch
P.O. Box 736
Bedias, Texas 77831

Dear Mr. Upchurch:

A careful and thorough search of the records of Wilkes and Oglethorpe Counties revealed no mention of the name Upchurch.

As soon as I receive a report from Franklin County N.C. I shall write you.

Sincerely,



MRS. ALBERT L. FISHER

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

P. O. BOX 489

DECATUR, GEORGIA 30031

20 Nov. 1909

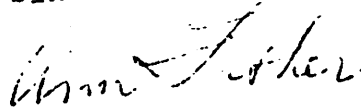
STATE DEPT. OF ARCHIVES
ATLANTA PUBLIC LIBRARY
COUNTY RECORDS

Dear Mr. Upchurch,

Thank you for your note of Nov. 10. I had searched the records of Wilkes County Georgia before receiving this communication. Since you did not request this search, there is no charge for same.

I shall concentrate on Greene County records as you indicated. However to read the deed books name by name will be extremely time consuming. I do know, from past experience, that the indices are not complete.

Sincerely yours,



MRS. ALBERT L. FISHER

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

P. O. BOX 485

DECATUR, GEORGIA 30031

5 November 1969

STATE DEPT. OF ARCHIVES

ATLANTA PUBLIC LIBRARY

COUNTY RECORDS

Mr. H.L. Upchurch
P.O. Box 736
Bedias, Texas 77831

Dear Mr. Upchurch:

I have made a careful and thorough search of marriage and deed records of Hancock and Oglethorpe counties Georgia. The name appeared only twice, and then in the marriages- much too late for our purpose. Please see enclosed sheet. I even searched some unrecorded marriages in Oglethorpe County. There too, I scanned court minutes and early jury lists.

Because old Powellton Baptist Church was in the Hancock area which apparently answers the land description in the deeds of Greene County, I read the church roll and the minutes.

Tax digests remain to be done. These are tedious and time consuming, therefore I shall leave them until last. They must be read name by name since none are alphabetized.

There are three other possibilities:

1. records of Wilkes County - a portion of which was cut into Greene County 1812
2. Greene Co. records at Duke University
3. Washington Co. records many of which were burned.

I would suggest a search of Wilkes Co. records first.

Since Burwell sold land in Greene 1809-1810 it may be that he moved before his marriage.

I shall see tomorrow which, if any, Greene Co. tax digests are extant; which are here, and which at Duke University.

Sincerely,
Albert L. Fisher

MRS. ALBERT L. FISHER

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

P. O. BOX 485

DECATUR, GEORGIA 30031

11-5-1969

STATE DEPT. OF ARCHIVES

ATLANTA PUBLIC LIBRARY

COUNTY RECORDS

Time expended on search of Hancock & Oglethorpe
deeds, marriages, some court minutes and
church records of Hancock - 8 hours
(No church records of Oglethorpe searched)

Balance of time due you 8 hours

Because the records of Wilkes Co.
are voluminous, ten to twelve hours
searching time will have to be expended

A.F.

MRS. ALBERT L. FISHER

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

P. O. BOX 485

DECATUR, GEORGIA 30031

11-15-1969

STATE DEPT. OF ARCHIVES

ATLANTA PUBLIC LIBRARY

COUNTY RECORDS

Dear Mr. Upchurch,

Through a co-searcher I have initiated a
check of the marriage records of Franklin Co.
N.C. for the marriage of Burwell Upchurch.
I shall forward data to you upon receipt of her
report.

Sincerely,

Wm. Fisher

MRS. ALBERT L. FISHER

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

P. O. BOX 485

DECATUR, GEORGIA 30031

STATE DEPT. OF ARCHIVES

ATLANTA PUBLIC LIBRARY

COUNTY RECORDS

3 Nov. 1969

Mr. R.L. Upchurch
P.O. Box 750
Bedias, Texas 77831

Dear Mr. Upchurch:

Thank you for your recent letter and enclosed check in the amount of sixty-four dollars.

I have searched the Land Lotteries of 1805 (actually the registration date for said lottery was 1803) and the lottery of 1807 and find no Upchurch participating in either.

Since two counties were cut into Greene: Oglethorpe and Hancock, we would be wise to look into the deeds of either or both. Reading the description in the deeds which you sent, I am inclined to feel that the section in which Burwell lived was probably Hancock County. Therefore I shall proceed to search in that area.

I have searched the 1788 (the first) tax digest of Greene County. No Upshaw appears.

I shall do further research and report to you.

Sincerely yours,

Albert L. Fisher

MRS. ALBERT L. FISHER

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

P. O. BOX 485

DECATUR, GEORGIA 30031

STATE DEPT. OF ARCHIVES

ATLANTA PUBLIC LIBRARY

COUNTY RECORDS

October 27, 1959

Mr. H.L. Upchurch
Beckley, Texas 77801

Dear Mr. Upchurch:

Thank you for your inquiry and your courtesy in enclosing a stamped, addressed envelope.

Yes, I am still doing Georgia research. My rates are four dollars per hour.

May I add that I am a former employee of the State Department of Archives and History leaving not because of age but because I prefer individual research. I am a college graduate with several hours toward a master's degree in history. In addition to the experience at Georgia Archives I have published three books, a biography and two genealogies. I have done research in every old courthouse in North and South Carolina, Virginia and Kentucky.

I hope that I may be of assistance.

Sincerely yours,

Ann Fisher

FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS

BEDIAS, TEXAS

September 28, 1969

TELEPHONE
713 - 395-2141

R. L. UPCHURCH
VICE PRESIDENT

Dear Roy:

I am always delighted to learn of any progress on "the effort", and it seems that you have developed a very promising lead in Miss. I will be very glad to try to check out your findings, but it will probably be next summer at the earliest before I can get over that way. Perhaps you will be able to make it before then.

I haven't made any progress at all on UPCHURCH. Last April MK and I went out to San Francisco for a few days, and en route home stopped off in Salt Lake where we spent three or four days in the library (can't remember whether or not I have told you about this). Their Archive Files are very extensive. I was interested in a man named John Davis, and they had 900 family group sheets on men with that name (John) alone. I was able to make some very real progress on other lines by using these files. However, I was the only Upch, aside from my wife and children, on which they had anything in this section.

I felt greatly handicapped in using the library because they were in the midst of changing their book call system. You had to take the number from the card catalogue and have it converted to another number before you could find the volume you wanted.

I rather carefully went through the records of Green County, Georgia hoping to turn up something new on Burwell. Found nothing that we don't already know about. I found only where he sold his Green Co. land. There was no record of his having bought it. I don't know why since Greene Co. was created long before 1803 (Burwell in Franklin Co., N. C.).

Roy, whenever you're down this way again I will appreciate it if you could bring along that mass of Upch material you copied from WKU's files. We now have at the bank a much more efficient copying machine than we have heretofore had, and I would like to try to copy that stuff.

Best regards,

①

**FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS**

BEDIAS, TEXAS
December 10, 1968

R. L. UPCHURCH
VICE PRESIDENT

TELEPHONE
713 - 395-2141

Dear Roy:

If you don't stop moving around so much, I'm going to have to accuse you of skipping out on your bills.

I am returning the Georgia deeds together with a copy of my "expert" interpretation. Some of the wording I just couldn't make out because of the poor reproduction, as you said. But many thanks for lending them to me.

Talk about dumb! After all this time, I finally discovered that the Houston Library has microfilm of a lot of the deed records and will books for North Carolina and Virginia. They have these data for Franklin County, N. C., so yesterday I took a look. I was disappointed of course, but this is what I found:

<u>Grantor</u>	<u>Grantee</u>	<u>Record</u>	<u>Year</u>
James Broadway	Richard Upch	Bk 7, P. 9	1787
Richard Upch	Nathan Upch	Bk 10, P. 234	1794
Wm. Lambert, Sr.	Benjamin Upch	Bk 10, P. 154	1794
John Pierce	Jubal Upch	Bk 8, P. 176	1795
do	do	Bk A, P. 233	1795 -Says "A", could be "8"
John Jones	James Upch	Bk 8, P. 34	1796
Richard Upch	James Upch	Bk 11, P. 27	1798
Moses Upch	James Upch	Bk 11, P. 281	1804
?	do	Bk 13, P. 71	1805
?	do	Bk 13, P. 79	1805
?	do	Bk 13, P. 79	1805
Buckner Upch	do	Bk 22, P. 61	1826
Berkley Upch	do	Bk 22, P. 61	1826
Brittian Upch	do	Bk 22, P. 77	1826
Everett Pierce	do	Bk 28, P. 21	1839
?	do	Bk 26, P. 183	1830
James Upchurch	Reuben Rogers	Bk 8, P. 253	1796
James Upchurch	Reuben Rogers	Bk A, P. 320	1796
James Upchurch	Buckner Upch	Bk 14, P. 63	1807
James Upchurch	Buckner Upch	Bk 18, P. 80	1819

I was hoping to find that James had bought land in Franklin Co., died, and that said land had been disposed of by Burwell. No such luck. Unfortunately the library does not have film of the deed books, only the indexes. There was nothing at all in the will books for Upchurch until about the 1860's as I recall.

FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS
BEDIAS, TEXAS

R. L. UPCHURCH
VICE PRESIDENT

TELEPHONE
713 - 395-2141

I doubt that any inferences can be drawn from this since we know that there were two Jameses in Franklin Co. Next time I go in, I will take a look at Brunswick Co., Va. to see if anything turns up there. But again, I seem to recall that Mrs. Tidd said that at the time our James Sr. was in Brunswick, there was another James living elsewhere in the County.

For Granville Co., N. C. (next door to Franklin) the library has film of the deed books as well as the indexes. I am working on a line in Granville and was able to make some real progress by seeing the deed books. I gather from remarks of the library personnel that this material is ordered from the Mormons by library patrons and then donated to the library after said patron is through with it. I was fortunate yesterday to be able to use a reader all day. The heating system was on the blink, and, although I was perfectly comfortable, the demand for readers was not up to the usual. I asked about film records for Greene Co., Georgia, but they said all they had was for North Carolina and Virginia. Perhaps the Saints have not yet photographed Georgia.

Sorry about your grandmother. It's small consolation, of course, but from your description of her condition, she had a lot of pain and suffering to contend with; death may have been a release.

Best regards,



Oct. 29, 1968

Roy, have you ever looked thru the 1800 Census of Franklin Co., N.C.?

Last week I was in the library & looked at this census. There were two James Upchurches that I saw:

	0-10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45+
① James Upchurch					
Males	1	-	-	1	-
Females	2	-	-	1	

	0-10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45+
② James Upchurch					
Males	-	-	1	-	1
Females	-	-	-	1	

1 slave

Do you suppose the second James could have been ours? Looks suspicious to me. If you don't have this data & if you get the chance, I wish you'd check my eyes on this. If the female was in the 45 up slot, I'd feel better. However, you will recall there was an old woman with 15 grand in Kerry Co. N.C. in 1820. Could have been his mother.

If she were 44 or less in 1800, she
could well have been alive in 1820.

R. L. -

Sept 5, 1968

①

Dear Roy,

was called on last week by a lady seeking information on Upchurch. She is Mrs. Thornton, as I understood it, her husband being the son of Juanita Upchurch who was a daughter of Walter Jordan, son of Milton Ernest. Mrs. Thornton was just beginning on the Upch line she said. I don't know whether she can ever be of any help to our cause; she seemed to know very little about what she was doing. Anyhow I asked her to find out about the name "Jordan" in Walter's name. She said she would certainly try.

one Berta Upchurch was buried here today. She was dau of Robert Milton Upch, son of Milton Ernest. Her mother who must be in her 80's, came by the boat ^{yesterday} and asked that I ride over to cemetery with the family & show them the location of the M.E. Upch family graves. I asked her if she knew anything of the Upch family. She claimed she knew quite a bit, but said she didn't feel up to going into the matter at that time. She just might know a thing or two. I was absolutely flabbergasted when she told about Mr. Upch's (meaning M.E.) cousin a doctor named Riley, residing here! This suggests Mrs.

Sabiana's story of her uncle visiting here.

To test her memory I asked her if she knew ~~any~~ anything about John Bunion. She said yes, he was a policeman in Ft Worth + died there of smallpox. She then sprang a new one. She said J.B. ~~was~~ was the father of the illegitimate child of Riley J's daughter, Alma. Alma, of course was J.B's niece. Perhaps you will recall that I related this incident to you.

I was previously told that the father of the child was O.H.P. Upch - Nally, her story makes more sense to me since O.P.B. would have been up in years when this supposedly took place. But to

continue — she said that the matter didn't come to light until about a week before the child was born. At that time J.B's brothers told him to leave the country within 24 hours + never come back. She said when J.B. died he was buried in a "metal coffin" provided by Rich so that the body could be moved back to Bedias after it had been buried for "4" number of years ^{required} because of the disease ???

Today I was reading in the current issue of National Geographic about the mansion of the old "400" at Newport, R.I. There was a description of a "cottage" owned by a Mr Belmont. I couldn't help noting Mr. ^{Weyland} Belmont's given name — Oliver HAZARD Perry

①

Sunday Mite
11 Aug 1968

Dear Ray,

Last Sunday, a Mr. Nobles - I can't
for the life of me think of his given name -
Came by my house and said that the
Nobles-Lepinch reunion was to be
August 18th. He wanted me to see that
the Civic Club Bldg. was reserved etc.

I thought I would remind you of this event
in case you'd like to attend.

Your journey to McHenry County certainly
seems to have paid off. I was glad to get
the exact date of death for James Monroe Lepin.
I seem to recall that you located Lucinda
~~the~~ Dickson's parents. I further recall that
you have no statistics on Lucinda herself.
Is this correct?

I spent this past Friday in Ft Worth.
Had a little time to spare, so went to
Calloway Cemetery where John Bunion Lepin
is buried. His grave was not marked
which was not surprising. The caretaker
took me to the spot where the cemetery
records indicated JBL to be buried.
The records also show H. Clyde Lepin

is buried beside John, the said Clyde
Young died in 1916 (no other data given)
So I guess this line died out.

A few weeks ago I talked with ~~him~~
Mr Frank Miller of Saco hoping he could
provide a clue on your Miller line. Mr
Miller is in his middle to late 70's, I would
say. He didn't know anything about the
Millers tho; said they all died when he was
a child, and that he was raised by his
mother's people.

Regards,
R. H.

P.S.

In regard to Mrs Upsh (Burwell) being
buried to herself because she died of
Smallpox, I was talking with an old timer
recently & the smallpox matter came up.
This person said the nature of the disease had
nothing to do with the victim not being put
away in a cemetery. He said that smallpox
was so dreaded and so feared that it was
often impossible to get help to bury anyone
who died with it. Therefore, it was up to
members of the family to dig the ground & put
the body away. The ground, according to this
person, was almost always close at hand -
cut behind the home, or over in the pasture, etc.

FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS

BEDIAS, TEXAS

April 7, 1968

R. L. UPCHURCH
VICE PRESIDENT

TELEPHONE
713 - 395-2141

Dear Roy:

Friday I spent a few hours in the library. I tried to find Delia Lary in the 1860 Census but wasn't able to. I looked in the 1880 census of Grimes County for Lucinda Lary (McGilberry) and Martha Lary (Branton). They stated that both their parents were born in North Carolina. You will recall that Delia, in the 1850 census, stated that she was born in N. C. Each of ~~the~~ the girls stated they were born in Alabama.

On the other hand, Nancy Lary (Upchurch) in the 1880 census stated that both her parents were born in Alabama. I think Nancy's statement is bound to be in error (perhaps it was the error of the census taker). Delia, Lucinda and Martha all said the same thing.

The point in relating all of this is that it makes me wonder about the statement attributed to Moses in the 1880 census about the birthplace of his parents (given as Georgia for both). If the birth place of Nancy's parents was in such gross error, the birth place given for his parents could well be in error too. At any rate, I now lend a lot less weight to the statement that Moses' father was born in Georgia. This would certainly help our "cause".

Since Mrs. Stegall is obviously dead on the vine, I have today written to Mrs. Kirkland in Clarke Co., Miss. asking if she will search for the grave of Burwell.

Another sidelight--in the 1880 census Martha Paralee Upchurch (Isbell) stated that both her parents were born in Alabama--another variation on Moses. Maybe none of the Upchurches knew where the hell they were born.

Regards,
R-L-

19 March 1968

①

Dear Roy:

Much to my consternation the trip had to be called off because of an illness of one of the "girls". Perhaps I can plan another trip before Spring is over.

I am returning the material you were so kind to send.

In the first paragraph of Mr. McConnell's letter, he states that the land sold to Burwell by Walker Chatham is located in Township 18. I believe he is all wet. The township designation in the copy ^{of the deed} you have appears to me to be 15. Also the notes I copied from the Record say 15. Township 15, of course, is in Choctaw County. Nothing I have ever seen indicated that they owned any land further north than township 16.

I received the will and deed ordered from Brunswick Co. Clerk seemed to be a very nice man and said that if he could be of further help to let him know. He sent two copies of the will, one of which I am sending to you to keep. I have transcribed the deed as well as I can and am sending that also. So far as I can tell there are no punctuation marks other than ~~what~~ those indicated.

The interlineation near the bottom of the first page of the will I make out to be: "Item I give and bequeath to my son John Upchurch one negro girl named Sall to him his heirs & assigns forever."

You will note that Burwell received a slave in the same manner as he got the land. This really bugs me. Perhaps James Jr. was in bad health and wasn't expected to live long so James Sr. handled matters as he did. Don't guess we will ever know. Anyhow son John got some land, grandson John some land, James Jr. a life estate in land, and Harmon the residue of the land. Apparently Harmon had been given land before the will was made. One of the girls got a slave and the other some money. Seems to me that the girls weren't treated as well as the boys. Of course he could have done something for them before the will and, too, their husbands could have been well off.

KK A few days ago I was in Normangee and went by to see Mrs. L. B. Upchurch, daughter-in-law of Riley J. She told me how Moses died (heart attack) Remind me

to tell you the story the next time we meet.

The Archives in Austin sent me a copy of Delia Lary's application for her homestead pre-emption. It was a disappointment. Not a speck of genealogical information.

Regards
Bob

14 Mar 1968

Dear Ray

Next week, pretty about Tuesday, I am to drive my mother and a couple of aunts to Mobile to see the azaleas in bloom there. Whilst in Ala. I will attempt to locate Burwell's grove. For this purpose, I will appreciate it if you will send me a copy of the letter you have from the lawyer wherein he gives the name of the present owner of the land.

I have received from the Ala. Highway Dept maps of Choctaw & Sumter Co. giving all roads in the counties & also location of all cemeteries now in use. These maps are each about 36" x 36" & are very detailed.

My reason for wanting the letter is that if nothing turns up in the cemeteries now in use, I might be able to talk with the man who owns the land & find out if there are any groves out in the pasture.

According to my notes, the last land Burwell got (Oct 1840) was Sect 4, T. 15, R 4W (Sumter Co. now), Sect 33 T 16, R 4W.

which is now in Chectaw Co. Is this what you have?

It is hard for me to believe that Burwell is buried very far from where he lived when he died for two reasons: (1) Lack of transportation - there were no railroads in the area until 1857; (2) The embalming process wasn't often used in rural areas.

An unembalmed body transported for any distance by wagon or boat would create problems. Of course, he apparently died during the winter, which would help in that regard, but it seems to me the most convenient thing for the family would have been to put him away close by.

Regards
B. K.

05 March 1968

Dear Roy:

As you say, Mr. Hamlin fished with a baited hook, but I am not ready, quite yet, to take a ride with him.

I have tried to think of logical reasons for James, Sr. to have left his land to Burwell via James instead of to the son outright. Perhaps Jr. was a widower and here was this little toddler, maybe the only grandson in the family, who was the apple of grandpa's eye and grandpa wanted to do something for him. Apparently there was no bad blood between Sr. & Jr., otherwise Sr. would not have made Jr. one of his executors. The arrangement they made was probably with the approval of Jr. Anyhow, according to the census info. sent by Mrs. Elva Upch., James was in Franklin Co. in ~~1890~~ 1790 with two males in the family, himself & Burwell and two females, daughters or wife & daughter.

I doh't think any reports about this land would have to be made to the court during James lifetime. The land was his to do with as he pleased (except sell it) during his life. If it was sold in 1803, there are several possibilities:

- (1) Burwell was 21 & James was living but consented to the sale.
- (2) Burwell was 21 & James was dead in which case it seems that he would have to furnish evidence that James was dead.
- (3) Burwell was not 21, James living & consented & Burwell's disabilities of coveture removed by the court
- (4) Burwell not 21, James dead, & Burwell's disabilities removed by the court.

I believe I will write to Probate Judge in Brunswick Co. and ask for a copy of Sr.'s will to see what was said in detail. You have had more experience than I in ordering copies of records. Do you think that by giving only the year of the transaction (1803) the ~~personnel~~ personnel in the Probate Office would search the record & send copy of that deed? I believe I'll go ahead and give it a riffle and see what happens.

I think I figured out what happened to the land Burwell owned in present day Sumter County when he died. I would be willing to bet money that it was

was sold by either the Champions or the Loftins and they simply stated in the deed that they were heirs of Burwell and that they land had been awarded to them in the division of the estate. I don't know why I didn't think of that possibility when I was over there. But I was looking for an administrator's deed. Bet they took a short cut.

Still haven't heard anything from Mrs. Steagall. Guess I will have to go back & look for Burwell's grave myself.

Regards,
R. L.
—

104 West Canal Street
Aberdeen, Mississippi 39730
March 1, 1968

①

Mr. R. L. Upchurch
Bedias, Texas

Dear Mr. Upchurch:

In answer to your letter of February 23, concerning cemetery inscriptions.

Elias Jenkins left a will recorded in Monroe County records, written December 1, 1873, recorded May 9, 1876. I had cemetery records which I compiled myself for my own personal use; the Evans Memorial Library has what is said to be a complete record of all cemeteries in Monroe County. Neither record shows Elias Jenkins, it is possible that he does not have a tombstone. His wife, Susan is buried in Oddfellows Rest Cemetery in Aberdeen, Born March 16, 1828, died December 1, 1906. Also buried on this lot is a grandson, Benjamin Clifton, son of F. P. (Franklin P.) and W. C. Jenkins. There are others of this family buried on another Jenkins lot in the same cemetery. These lots are in the names of F. P. Jenkins and B. C. Jenkins.

I was at our local courthouse this week to do research. I found reference to the Estate papers of Elias Jenkins but I did not find them. There will be records in Inventory Books but I did not have time to make a search. One Henry Jenkins has papers there, Susan M. administratrix; his heirs were Hattie, B. C.. In 1881 B. C. a minor of Henry was living in Lowell, Mass. An order for tombstone Feb. 25, 1879 gave the following: Henry Jenkins, born April 28, 1863; died January 23, 1879. However, it hardly seems likely that being only 16 years old he would have left minors. These may be relatives, rather than his children. I looked hurriedly and may be mistaken about the minor part. Elias Jenkins had a son, Henry. His will, which you may have, named his wife, Susan M. and his children. It does seem strange that a man of his position, leaving railroad bonds, property in Vicksburg, Miss., and other property, would not have had a tombstone. Certainly there was no lack of money.

My plans now are to go to Columbus, Miss. soon, perhaps next week or the week after. I will be glad to check the records there for any Estate records of Charles Jones. I will be working in the office of the Chancery Clerk, if there are papers, this is where they will be.

I am wondering if you have an Abel Upchurch in your line. One Abel died (presumably) in Monroe County, Miss. "on or about 24 July 1854"; left widow Sarah and five children. In her petition she states "all of whom (meaning the children) reside with your petitioner in Greene County, Alabama"; she moved there after the death of her husband, Abel Upchurch. This was petition of remove slaves to Alabama, and, gives ages of the children. There was one phrase that interested me "negroes cannot be divided until the death of their grandmother, as ordered by the will of their grandfather". I would like to know the grandparents names.

1850 census of Greene County, Alabama shows Abel and family, also Thena Upchurch 71, born North Carolina and John Upchurch 35, born N. C.; Laton Upchurch 43, born North Carolina. This information is from my own personal files, records I compiled for my own use.

There will be no charge for this. I shall continue to look and if I can find the papers of Elias Jenkins, perhaps it, also, might give a clue.

Sincerely,

Elyse J. Jones

22 Feb. 1968

Dear Roy:

I thought for a few days that I might have something going toward proving whether or not Burwell of James Sr's. will was ours. I read that in Virginia before 1786, all children, regardless of the religious faith of their parents, had to be baptized by an Episcopal priest. All statistical data about the child and his parents were recorded in the parish register.

Therefore, if Burwell's baptismal certificate could be located, and if his gravestone could be located, and if the birth dates on each were the same or close, then we would have conclusive proof. Following this idea up, I wrote this professional genealogist in Richmond. This man replied (copies of correspondence enclosed) and shot this theory out of the saddle--no parish register. I guess the only thing to fall back on now is the gravestone information compared with census data.

I wrote Mrs. Steagall last week to try to hurry her along. Still haven't heard anything, though. I still have hopes of finding Burwell's burial site.

Yesterday I drove down to Anderson to work on "Delia Lary". Couldn't find a thing in any of the indexes, so an abstractor there let me use her private records. No sweat. Delia was given a grant of land (160 acres) by the State in 1863. It is known as the Delia Leary Survey and lies a little northeast of Singleton. I guess she must have been homesteading this tract when she became Jordan Upchurch's creditor for \$20 in 1858. Anyhow, in 1873 Moses & Nanch Upch and Martha Hale (living apart from her husband) conveyed 66-odd acres of this land to John McGilberry and stated in the deed that they were the heirs at law of Delia Leary, deceased. So, without doubt, this was Nancy's mother. She should be buried hereabouts, but no one I have talked with knows anything about it. Grave probably not marked. Of course, after getting title to the land she could have gone back to Alabama. Think I will write to the Archives in Austin for a copy of her application for this land. Perhaps she gave some genealogical info.

Mrs. Smelley, the name you gave me in Tuscaloosa, did a real nice piece of work for me. At no charge yet. She found my great great great grandparents who were born in 1775. However, in this case, I had found in a deed where one-fourth of an acre had been reserved for a grave yard, so I had the location narrowed down to 80 acres. This old family cemetery had been abandoned and was out in a pasture. If we ever find Burwell he may be in a pasture too.

Handwritten signature

Not recorded until 1973

February 17, 1968

Mr. Charles H. Hamlin
Box 3525
Richmond, Virginia

Dear Mr. Hamlin:

I have a genealogical problem in Virginia. I am descended from one Burwell Upchurch who died in Choctaw County, Alabama in 1848. Presumably this was the same Burwell Upchurch mentioned in the will of James Upchurch, Sr. of Brunswick County, Virginia.

The will of James, Sr. is recorded in Brunswick County Will Book 2, Page 348. The will was dated 24 June 1784 and admitted to probate 26 July 1784, and reads in part as follows:

"Son John, all of my land below the Westward Road on the North of White Oak Swamp. Beginning at Zachariah Sim's line to Stephen Smith's line. Son James I lend all my land on the South Side of White Oak Swamp, below Baistes Spring Branch to Jesse Taylor's Corner. After the death of James Upchurch to grandson Burwell Upchurch." Names grandson John Upchurch, son Harmon Upchurch, daughter Selah Mosley, daughter Edith Mosley. Sons John James and Harmon executors.

In the 1830 census "my" Burwell gave his age as 40-50 thereby placing the date of his birth 1780-1790. Since he was living on the date of James Sr's will in 1784, he must have been born 1780-1784.

It is my understanding that in Virginia prior to 1786, all children were required to be baptized by a priest of the Episcopal Church, and that the dates of their baptism, their names, dates of birth and names of their parents were recorded in the parish register.

If such was the case, I will appreciate knowing what your charge would be to search for the baptismal record of Burwell Upchurch.

Very truly yours,

R. L. Upchurch

FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS

BEDIAS, TEXAS

11 February 1968

R. L. UPCHURCH
VICE PRESIDENT

TELEPHONE
713 - 395-2141

Dear Roy:

The Sumter County material finally arrived. The quality of the reproduction of the original was a disappointment, and for that reason, I guess, the Judge sent along a certified typed copy. His interpretation is certainly better than mine.

Muchas gracias for the census data on the Larys. Delia Lary et al are bound to be Nancy's family as it gives three names I am familiar with. This is the first definite lead I have had.

Also thanks for all your trouble in getting for me the names of the Tuscaloosa County genealogists. I must be getting senile in my old age. I have the September "Helper" and I had searched through it several times looking for the directory section. It wasn't until after you had sent the data that I was able to find the pages.

Again to the matter of our Burwell being the grandson of James of Va. The only way I can reconcile the data we have is for our Burwell to have been a "junior" (and born in Georgia) and for his father to have been Burwell, Sr., the grandson of James. For this to work, the grandson of James would need to be almost grown when James died. Oh, well, I guess it's as good a theory as any for the time being.

*Best regards,
R. L.*

1-17-68

Dear May,

Well, I'm presently lined up for Ala. on 1-22 - leave Houston 11 AM, arrive Birmingham 1:40, with an hour's wait in New Orleans between planes. I think the very first thing I will do is hit the public library in B'ham to see if they have anything on Ala. that Houston doesn't.

Anyhow, I finally got my material organized and am reviewing it to get as much of it in mind as possible. In doing so, one nagging question has come to mind:

We have assumed (or at least hoped) that Purcell, son of James, Jr., would prove to be our ancestor. Since James, Jr. was one of the executors of his father's will, it seems to me that of necessity he would have had to be living somewhere near James Sr. as it would be hard to perform the duties of executor from any great distance. It also seems to me to be logical to assume that Purcell was born thereabouts.

Up in the 1880 census Moses said

his father was born in Georgia.

If the theory that Burwell was born in Virginia is correct & Moses' statement as to the birthplace of his father is correct it looks to me like we are "at sea" again.

I hope the census taker meant to write "V" instead of "G" when he put down the birthplace of Moses' poppy.

Any ideas?

Not

BEDIAS INSURANCE AGENCY

P. O. BOX 736 / FIRST STATE BANK BLDG. / BEDIAS, TEXAS

11/15/67

Roy, sorry to have missed you again Sunday. I further regret that Mrs. Tidd's letter proved to be a disappointment. To my notion the introduction of the name "Barrell" in Greene Co., Georgia further clouds rather than clarifies the issue. However, I still contend that the spelling of Barrell/Barrels/ Burwell/Berwell may have varied according to the recorders intreptation of the sound.

I spent last Saturday afternoon looking through old cemeteries in and around Singleton looking for "Jordan". The little plot of land he owned was near there, and if still lived in the area I thought he might be buried around there, and that perhaps Moses and B. M. chipped in and provided a marker for him. No luck, however. I went to "Old Independence" cemetery which is on the highway from Bedias to Shiro, and to "Old Mustang" which is out in a pasture east of Singleton just over into Walker County. I have one other to make which is "Old Union Hill", about 2 miles NW of Singleton, again out in a pasture. I did find at "Old Independence" a Henry White who died a long time ago. I regret that I made no note of the statistics; however, if you think he may be one of your bunch, I will get the particulars.

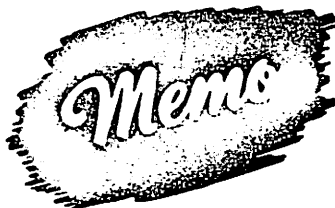
I asked the County Historian about the newspaper, The Texas Baptist, published in Anderson prior to the Civil War. He said that this paper was published by George W. Baines, grandfater of the President, and that publication was discontinued during ~~for~~ immediately following the War due/^{to} the scarcity of newsprint. He knew of no copies in existence. But he said that Mr. Baines was a Baptist preacher and, he thought, organized the Baptist Church at Anderson. Therefore, this paper might have been a "denominational" paper. He suggested that I write the secretary of the Southern Baptist Convention and make inquiry as to whether the Baptists had anything in their archives.

Shannon Isaac Upchurch was son of Jesse Miles who was son of B.M. Marcus M. Upchurch was son of Riley J. who was son of Moses. Marcus' wife, Pearl, lives at Iola.

Regards,

R. L.

R. L. UPCHURCH
Vice President



DATE 11/8/67

Roy, your mention of investigating the Ellis County Upchurch matter made me think of something I heard recently. At the time I heard it, I intended to make a written note of it but didn't, so I'M not absolutely certain now where I heard it, but I think it was from two Upchurch ~~relatives~~ relatives who live in Dallas. (They are descended from B. M.)

Anyhow, my recollection is that these two said there was an Upchurch (a lawyer) living at Corsicana who has done some research on his Upchurch history. I remember you found an Upchurch family living in Navarro County in, I think 1880, but don't remember where they were from. He probably has no connection with us, but if he has dug into the matter, he might know whether the Ellis family in question ever existed.

Regards,

FIRST STATE BANK OF BEDIAS

• BEDIAS, TEXAS

2-10-67

Dear Ray,

Last week my family and I were in Houston a couple of days, and in pursuit of the matter of our common interest I spent a total of 6-7 hours in the library hoping to run across something that you had perhaps overlooked.

About the only thing I came up with was that Moses married Nancy Lary 9-20-52 in Clarke Co. This source also stated that Moses married Lucinda Dickinson 2-15-34. This was interesting inasmuch as you had seen her name as Dickson. I suppose the only way to know which it was would be to examine the original record, or, if he were given the record reference, the County Clerk there might do it. I note that there is a town in Clarke Co. in the general vicinity of where they were named Dickenson. Wonder if there is any connection.

2/

I further noted in Sunter Co., Alabama
Records, p. 56 that Moses patented Section 6,
 Range 3W., Township 16 in 1836. "Burwell"
 patented an adjoining tract. I assume this
 was "Burree". Since Burree was born
 in '21 and would have been 15 at the time, it
 seems more likely that the patentee was
 Moses' father. I then would like to see a copy
 of the original application for this land. Might
 have some info. Also this same source
 showed Burwell to have been on the sale
 list in Sunter Co. for 3-3-34. I didn't
 have time to look at the census for Sunter
 Co for 1830-40. Ald. "Barrels", "Burwell"
 or "Burree" might have been there. Maybe
 you have already done this } believe you located
 1830.

In regard to the Sunter County lands,
 this book states that some of it sold
 for as little as 2¢ an acre and the
 owners never lived in Sunter Co. Maybe
 Moses & Co were straight out speculating,
 but if "Burwell" were on the sale list
 he would had to have lived there.

Also, Pioneer Families of Sunter Co.,
Ala., p. 71 states that Benjamin Upch
 patented Sect 15, Range 3W., Township 19.

As to the "Georgia" matter, I was able to give it only a glance but didn't get anywhere. I pulled one book off the shelf, Special Aids to Genealogical Research on Southern Families off the shelf and it said that the tax records (incomplete) for Georgia for 1790 or so to 1820 were extant and that these records largely replaced the ^{distroyed} census records for some of those years. The library had the tax records and I went thru them - 200 to 300 pages & saw me up & down. Could have overlooked them as very little of it was alphabetized, but I don't think so. It also said that all the land grant records were available in the Georgia Archives. There might be in library too, but I didn't see them.

I was in the Baptist Cemetery - Bedias - a few days ago and I saw that a marker had been put up for James M. Lechman (1835-1868). It is real nice. Was you responsible for this? The plaque states that he was a Capt. Co B, 53rd ~~Regt.~~ Regt. Ga Inf. How did you find that out? The location of the marker raises a question. Facing east the stones are situated thusly:

James M	James W.	Rock	Alessis	Nancy	C.P.	Jonie E	Celia

Who is buried under "rock". I ~~that~~
 thought James M. was at "rock".

Regards -
 R. L. -

5-31-67

Dear Roy,

I am pleasantly surprised at the results you have had from your newspaper ad. The information provided by the Ruskes pinpoints where they lived rather definitely, I think. So I am elated over having a response from M.W.K.U.

As regards the picture of Moses, we have had it for several years but had forgotten about it. In moving to our new place, I was going thru some attics and came across it. Several years ago Zula Zingara Isabelle Harrison, dau. of Martha Paradise Upsh, died, and her children, in going thru her things, found this picture. Fortunately it was labeled. These children and I have always been rather close, so they gave the picture to me. It probably originally belonged to M.P.U.

Incidentally, I don't know whether you have heard the story, but Mrs. Harrison's husband is supposed to have been killed by some of Arch White's sons - the spot where it occurred is right back of my new home near the old White homestead. The hard feelings were over a calf. One day, one, I believe his name was, stole some time for the offence. This happened around 1912 or so, and of course

knew any of these whites except Lilla who was Mrs R. A. Isbell, sister-in-law to Mrs Harrison.

I have seen some ads in the papers by Foley's Dept. Store which say that their studio can copy old pictures. I don't know how soon it will be, but next time I go to Houston, I will take this picture of Moses in and have some made. It will be my pleasure to send you a copy with my compliments. Hope it doesn't turn out to be like what happened to a friend of mine. He took the only picture of his father intact to Foley's to have an enlargement made, & they lost it, so now he has none at all.

Naturally, he was highly incensed.

You don't need any excuse to come to Bellus. You will be most welcome anytime - please or no -

Regards -
H. B.

BEDIAS INSURANCE AGENCY

P. O. BOX 736 / FIRST STATE BANK BLDG. / BEDIAS, TEXAS

3/8/67

Dear Roy,

I believe we have hit a small jack-pot today through another letter from Mrs. Sullivan. She sent along a copy of a letter from a W. K. Upch of Montgomery, Ala. from which I made the copy enclosed. Also, she sent two copies, one for you and one for me, of work someone has done all the way back to 1650. She neglected to say how she originally contacted W. K. Upch or whether he is related. Apparently from the reading of his letter, she had questioned him about the name "Bartlett". Her grandfather was John Bartlett. Evidently she had reason to think "Bartlett" was an Upch family name.

Mrs. Sullivan stated that her parents celebrated their golden wedding anniversary in 1962, and that she worked desperately to get the Upchurch history up for that occasion, but she was not able to fit the pieces together.

Evidently the lady is very interested in genealogy as she said her grandmother (wife of John Bartlett) was the great-grand daughter of a Scottish Earl, the Earl of Cromartye, and that Sarah M. (J.T.R's wife) was a descendent of Rob-Roy McGregor. He, of course, was an out-law. She said Sarah M. was six feet tall and a "real swinger". I mention this only to indicate that she has been diggin'.

To get back to the material she sent, if Michael Upchurch was the only (and, of course, we don't know that he was) Upch to come over from England, then every Upch in America is related. But what intrigues me most about this material is Moses (1755-1855). Wasn't this bunch blessed with longevity? Anyhow, for such an odd name as "Moses" to have been used in a family, I think it logical to assume a relationship between the generations. Since Burrell is not listed as being a child of this Moses, perhaps Burrell was a nephew and named our Moses after his uncle. Of course, it is possible for this Moses to have been Burrell's grand-father. If so, Burrell would have been born about 1795. After some reflection, I would be inclined to investigate the "grandfather" theory first.

If Michael is the common progenitor, the several groups, by the time they all arrived in Alabama in the 1800's, ^{they probably} ~~they~~ considered themselves not related or if related, only distantly. We know that our antecedents came to Alabama from Georgia. But to get to Georgia from Virginia, they would certainly have had to pass through North Earolina, perhaps stopping there for a while.

BEDIAS INSURANCE AGENCY

P. O. BOX 736 / FIRST STATE BANK BLDG. / BEDIAS, TEXAS

(2)

The more thought I give to the matter, the less I am inclined to believe that they were wandering indigents. They probably owned land where ever they went. Why not? It was practically free for the asking, and as the area became more populated, a profit could be obtained by selling. Cheaper land was always available further west. They probably were land speculators as you suggested.

I hope one of these names in the material provided by Mrs. Sullivan will turn up in Georgia and give us a prospect for the father of Burrell.

Enjoyed your visit Sunday. Come back!

Regards,

Robert

2/26/67

Ray, I was very elated to know that you have a prospect for the father of Moses & B.M. & also for Moses' first wife. Yes, it seems the most logical thing in the world for his name to have been Burrell & he could have well been born in Georgia in the 1790's. As I remember it, Georgia was one of the original 13 States, so there should have been a good many settlers there by the 90's. Also Georgia claimed all of the area west to the Miss. River until about the ¹⁸¹⁵⁻¹⁸²⁰ 1820's when Ala. & Miss. became states. Also there were a lot of British sympathizers along the Atlantic seaboard who, during the Revolution, ran off to the area of Georgia known as Alabama -

B.M.'s wife was a James. I thought I remembered this, and I called Jane's ^{half-sister} ~~half-sister~~, Mrs Powell, for verification. She said her memory on this point is very distinct as she remembered hearing it from her grandmother (Fannie, dau of B.M.) many times, and the reason it

It made such an impression was that her grandmother said that Margaret Upch was distantly related to the outlaw James family.

I didn't know about Margaret's Indian blood. The thing that made it of interest was a story Mr. Willis Upchurch told me. He said his grandmother had a lot of Indian blood. He didn't know how much, but he said she didn't look like "white folks" at all. He said his family always felt embarrassed about it and tried to keep it covered up. I wouldn't know how to cover up something like this, but, anyhow, it strikes me as odd that two Upchurch men of approximately the same ^{and place.} era would marry Indians. Could be some connection. I think I will contact Mr. Willis again and explore this facet of the matter further.

Bedias - 2-19-67

Dear Ray -

I was elated to learn that you were able to run down Sally Elizabeth's pension application.

I neglected to mention that the Grimes County Welfare Officer told me that if James was a Civil War Veteran and if the name of the "outfit" he served with could be determined, he (James) would be entitled to have a marker placed at his grave at Government expense. I think this would be a nice gesture provided, of course, his descendants had no objection. The pension application should reveal the name of his "outfit". If not, Blair's History of Grimes County might have it. The Houston library might have a copy. I know the library in Nacogdoches had one, and next time I'm down there I'll check it out and see if it has any pertinent information.

I have been disappointed not to have heard from the Upchurch I wrote to in Red River County. Most people, however, are procrastinators in replying to such

inquiries, particularly if they are not interested in the subject. Probably will have to take off a day or two and go see him. It seems obvious now that Susan Bryan was the mother of J B + B.T. I guess JTB died and she married Bryan.

I hope that ~~at~~ while going through the census records of Alabama etc., you will keep an eye out for possibilities for Maxis parents.

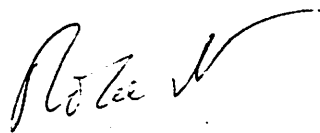
Also, if you ever have the chance, I will appreciate it if you will ask Mrs. Hubler if she knows what became of John Burian Upchurch. This was Maxis' son - born 1904 - married Hattie Wilkerson - moved West - not heard of since. Do you suppose this could have been a child named after brother JTB?

Riggs,
Robt.

I heard an interesting tale this morning about Lucretia. I got this at the "coffee shop" from an old man who said he got it from R. A. Isbell, son of Martha Paralee. He said that he and Mr. Isbell were reviewing old times and and talking about their mutual kindred (most of the people around here are related in some left-handed way if not directly) and Mr. Isbell told him that Moses and Lucretia came to this country. She didn't like it here and one day took the two boys (James & Oliver) and started back to Alabama. Moses overtook her en route and told her that she could either come back or give him the children. She surrendered the boys and continued on her way.

This seems rather far-fetched to me as Celia, the first child of Moses and Nancy, was born in Alabama according to all available information. Of course, there are all sorts of possibilites as to how the "Lucretia story" couldhave happened. But it seems to me that if anything of such a momentous nature had happened, it wouldhave been talked about in the family for years thereafter. You might ask Mrs. Hubler if she ever heard the story.

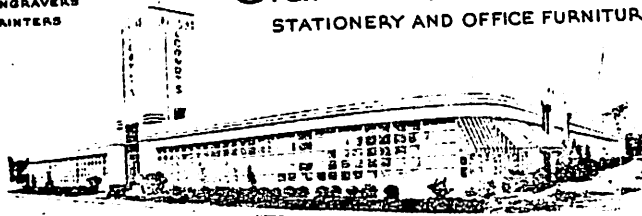
I regret that I didn't become interested in family history until after Mr. Isbell's mind had begun to fail. He was a veritable "gold mine" of information on the subject.



I have found no record (and I have checked rather thoroughly) of a second marriage for Moses in Grimes County. Next time I am in Anderson I will check to see if there was a divorce.

LITHOGRAPHERS
ENGRAVERS
PAINTERS

Clarke & Court's, Inc.
STATIONERY AND OFFICE FURNITURE



1210 WEST CLAY · HOUSTON, TEXAS

Roy, in reply to my Red River Co. inquiry, I received a letter this morning from a lady in Lubbock. It was just as you said - your letter had to be forwarded on to someone else.

I hope you can read this stuff. I think my copy paper has gone out of date. I will send you another later. Am sending along the negative to the first page as by holding it before a mirror, it is easier to read than the positive is.

Am sending the poop sheet on J. T. R. which I copied from one she sent. She also sent sheets on decedents of John B. & her own family down to date. I will forward copies of this later.

Of particular interest to me was the reference to a "Cousin Oliver" in Ellis Co. Moses might have named his "Oliver" after his brother. On the other hand the aunt referred to could be confused and the "Oliver" she had in mind might be Moses'

2-78-69

GEO. R. MARKHAM
P. O. BOX 248 PHONE PI 6-4341
BREMOND, TEXAS

A handwritten signature in dark ink, appearing to read "Geo. R. Markham", written over the typed name and address.

①

FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS

BEDIAS, TEXAS
February 24, 1967

R. L. UPCHURCH
VICE PRESIDENT

TELEPHONE
713 - 395-2141

Dear Roy:

I got a little new information this morning to pass along. I believe I told you that I made inquiry of the McGilberry family about Grandmother Nancy and her sisters. Mrs. Edna McGilberry Brooks, grand-daughter of Lucinda, drove ^{over} from Huntsville and told me that her grandfather, John McGilberry, and his wife arrived in Grimes County in 1858, that they went down the Alabama River to Mobile, took a ship to Galveston, went by rail from there to Hockley and by wagon from there to Pankey. She states that Nancy's maiden name was spelled Larey. She seemed very positive about this.

The interesting thing, though, was that she said they came from Pine Hill, Wilcox County, Alabama. You will note that Wilcox County joins Clarke County on the East and that Pine Hill is very near the county line for Clarke and Wilcox. Since we know Moses was living in Clarke County in 1850 (with Lucretia), I think it safe to assume that he lived not far from Pine Hill. She stated further that she had recently learned of a young man named Homer Autrey living in Riverside (about 15-20 miles East of Huntsville) whose home is Pine Hill, Alabama. She is going to contact him to find out who is living in and around Pine Hill now.

I have always been told that Moses and Miles came to Texas together. It now seems doubtful to me that they did. In the 1869 census of Grimes County, Miles told that his son Jesse Miles, 10 at the time, was born in Ala. and that his daughter Mary S., 9, (4.14.1851-1.14.1914) was born in Texas. Therefore, he would have arrived in 1850 or early '51. Moses' & Nancy's oldest child, Celia, was born 11/13/1854 in Alabama and their second, Riley, was born 5/22/1856 in Texas. So he would have had to have arrived in '55 or early '56. Of course, he could have come with Miles and gone back for some reason.

I was in Houston last Tuesday and went by to see Mr. Willis M. Upchurch at Sam White Oldsmobile Co. I had not met him before, but Buck Upchurch told me that this man was a son of Oliver, by his marriage to Nettie McDaniel in 1890. Mr. Upch stated that his father's name was Jesse Jackson Upchurch, that the family had come from Alabama and settled near Hallettsville. He did not know his grandfather's name which seemed rather odd in that he said his grandmother died only a few years ago at age 94. He is 71 and seemed genuinely interested in discussing the Upchurches. The only clue I could derive from my talk with him was the use of the name "Jesse" which Miles also

2

FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS
BEDIAS, TEXAS

R. L. UPCHURCH
VICE PRESIDENT

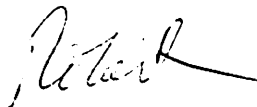
TELEPHONE
713 - 395-2141

used. Of course, the name "Jesse" lacks a hell of a lot being rare.

I did pick one other bit of information during my journey. I stopped in Conroe on some business and while there went over to the Court House and took a quick run thru their marriage records. I found where Oliver married Mrs. Mary E. Paulin on 10/16/81. This is three marriages for him so far. That old boy really got around. I didn't know about this one, and I'll have to ask Buck if he knows anything about it.

The visitation committee from my wife's Church came by today, and we asked the man about the genealogical facilities at Salt Lake. He said he thought they could be of help and would let us know what the procedure is. He said they have worlds of information on people of English ~~descent~~ descent because all of their early converts were English.

Best regards,



①

FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS
BEDIAS, TEXAS

February 7, 1967

Mr. John Upchurch
Route 1
Annona, Texas

Dear Mr. Upchurch:

Roy, this a copy of letter written today to addressee. I thought that if the Upchurches were old settlers in R.R. County, some of them probably still lived there, so I called the Tax Collector there for info. He gave me the names and addresses of 5 Upchurch families, but told me he thought this one would be more likely to have the info. we are looking for. He said that the Upchurches are an old, old family there. He said this man is about 57. They live at Boxelder, but get mail thru Annona

I hope that I can impose on you for some information in connection with work I am doing on the Upchurch family tree. I got your name and address through the Tax Collector's office in Clarksville.

I am a decendent (grandson) of Moses Upchurch (1816-1884). There were two Upchurch brothers, Moses and Miles, who came to Grimes County from Alabama in 1853. There is a story in our family that about the time they came to Grimes County another brother moved to Texas and settled in Red River County. We are told that his name was John, but this could be misinformation. We are also told that still another brother settled in Ellis County, Texas, but I have not been able to get in touch with any of those people.

The 1850 census of Choctaw County, Alabama shows the following.

<u>Name</u>	<u>Age</u>
J. T. B. Upchurch	22
Sarah M.	21
Burwell T.	2
John B.	1

This family was, at the time, living next to Miles Upchurch in Choctaw County.

The 1860 census of Red River County, Texas shows the following:

B. W. Bryant	35
Susan Bryant	31
Flunetta Bryant	3
John B. Upchurch	14
B. T. Upchurch	12
W. T. Williams	21

My wife and I very much enjoyed your visit Sunday. I'm sorry I was out of pocket for so long. We look forward to seeing you again.

John Upchurch

(2)

FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS
BEDIAS, TEXAS

Mr. John Upchurch -2-

You will note that there is a slight discrepancy in the ages of John B. and B. T. given the census taker in 1850 and 1860, but apparently they are the same boys who were living with J.T.B. in Choctaw County, Alabama in 1850. Since in 1860 they were living with the Bryant family, something must have happened to J.T.B. I have theorized that Susan Bryant was either their aunt or older sister.

Are any of these people your forefathers? Also do you what connection W. T. Williams could have had with the family? I find that the Williamses and the Upchurches had a lot to do with each other years ago, but I am unable to pinpoint the relationship.

know
Assuming that our families are related, do you/where in Ala. they lived immediately before moving to Texas? In 1850 Miles and J.T.B. lived in Choctaw County, and Moses lived in Clarke County. In 1850 Moses, who was 34, stated that he was born in Georgia; Miles, who was 27, stated that he was born in Mississippi, and J.T.B., who was 22, stated that he was born in Alabama. They seem to have moved around quite a bit. Moses always told the census taker that his father was born in Georgia whereas Miles always said their father was born in South Carolina. Do you know anything about this?

None of the children and very few of the grandchildren of Moses and Miles are still living. I am 44 years old, but I was not born until my father was 61 which accounts for the difference in generations.

Mr. Upchurch, I will be most grateful for any information you can give me on this matter, and if you know of any Upchurch any where who has done any work on this family history, I will very much appreciate having his name and address.

Sincerely,

R. L. Upchurch

BEDIAS INSURANCE AGENCY

P. O. BOX 736 / FIRST STATE BANK BLDG. / BEDIAS, TEXAS

①

January 7, 1967

Dear Mr. White:

Last night I had a rather lengthy chat by telephone with Mrs. Adrian Wilson whom I believe you have met. She says you are definitely wrong about your grandmother not being an Upchurch. She states that her father (Will) always said he was 9 years old when his father (James) died. Since Will was born in 1866, James would have died about 1875 rather than in the 60's.

I was very interested in the information you sent from the Red River County census of 1860 which reads:

B. W. Bryant	35
Susanah	31
Henrietta	3
Jno. B. Upchurch	14
B. T. Upchurch	12
W. T. Wilborne	21

I had received the same information from the Houston library through a friend, and it was transcribed as:

B. W. Bryant	35
Susan	31
Flunetta	3
John B. Upchurch	14
B. T. Upchurch	12
W. T. Williams	21

Referring to the Choctaw County, Ala. 1850 census which you sent:

J. T. B. Upchurch	22
Sarah M.	21
Burwell T.	2
Jno. B.	1

It seems obvious to me that the boys, B. T. & J. B. are the same folks who were in ~~XXXXXX~~ Choctaw/ Co., Ala. in 1850 and in Red River Co., Texas in 1860. My friend theorizes that the two boys were living with their older sister in 1860. But to me it seems more likely that ~~xxxx~~ Bryant's wife was ~~xxx~~ a sister of J. T. B. (and Moses and Miles) and the J. T. B. had died and the boys were living with their aunt. It is also possible that Sarah M. and Susan (Susanah) are the same person. If so, B. T. & J. B. could be her sons. Maybe JTB died and she married Bryant. But somehow this doesn't seem as logical as the "aunt" theory.

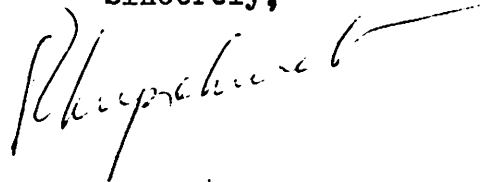
It is also odd how often the Williamses are associated with the Upchurches. W. T. is living with them in R.R. Co., Moses bought his land from a Williams and we have James Williams Upchurch.

Christmas I had a chance to talk with a relative of mine on my mother's side of my family who lives in Titus County. Titus joins Red River on the South. I asked him if he knew of any Upchurches in R. R. Co., and he said there was a "bunch" of them there. He is a geologist and does some work on land titles in connection with oil leases. He said that in the southern part of R. R. County on the Sulphur River there is an Upchurch Survey. Then he asked, "Would the initials help you any?" I said yes, and he said, "I think it is J. B.". I don't see how it could have been the J. B. who was 14 in 1860 for by the time he was grown it would have been much too late for any land to have been patented to him in that area. Perhaps the name of the survey is JTB instead of J. B. as my relative thought.

You asked about Albert Upchurch. He was a Negro, a descendent of slaves belonging to the Upchurches. This Negro family assumed the Upchurch name after the emancipation and not because they were sired by Upchurches. You will note that in the 1860 census of Grimes County B. M. Upchurch had personal property to the value of \$8,000. To have had such an amount of personal property in those days, he would have had to have owned slaves. I doubt that Moses had any slaves. B. M. seems to have been more prosperous.

Incidentally, I saw Mr. Barkley in town a day or so ago and he had received your letter. He said that the father of Braxton Bragg had 18 children and adopted 6 more to make a total of 24. You should be related to everybody in North America.

Sincerely,



FIRST STATE BANK
OF BEDIAS

BEDIAS, TEXAS
December 9, 1966

TELEPHONE
713 - 395-2141

R. L. UPCHURCH
VICE PRESIDENT

Dear Mr. White:

After I wrote to you yesterday, I remembered that I had some information from the 1860 Census, a copy of which is enclosed.

I learned that your great-uncle, James Williams Upchurch (1866-1943), is buried here, and that some of his children were Mack, Esmund, Clifton and Johnny. Fifteen or so years ago, I met Mack Upchurch and knew that he lived in Tomball. I placed a phone call to him and reached his son who is also named Mack. I found that his father, the Mack I knew, had passed away. This man told me that his wife had done a work-up on the Upchurch family, so perhaps she could help you more than anyone else as her husband is descended from your branch of the family.

You will note from the Census report that at that time Moses was 45, James 25 and Oliver 21. We know for certain that Oliver was a son of Moses. James, of course, could have been a brother of Moses, but I think it more likely that he was a son. If the Upchurch family was listed in the 1840 Census, a search of those records would probably reveal the name of Moses' first wife-- your great, great grandmother (assuming James was a son). It should also indicate the names of their children. If so, it would then be evident whether your James was a brother or a son.

Some years back a grand-son of B. M. (Miles) told me that when the Upchurches came to Texas there was a brother of Moses and Miles named John who went to Red River County, Texas and settled there. Have you ever heard this?

I have talked with the son of Celia Upchurch Howard--the oldest child of Moses and Nancy--and he stated that he had known J. W. (Will) and his children, but had never known J. W.'s father, James.

I will still talk with the great grand-daughter of Miles that I mentioned in my previous note to see if she can shed any light on this matter. I will be very interested in having any information you may turn up on the family, and if I find anything that will be helpful or of interest to you, I will let you know about it.

Sincerely,

R. L. Upchurch

①

2715 - 55th
Lubbock, Texas
19 July 1968

Dear Robert and Roy,

This is not a letter, just an explanation. I'll try to find one in my muddled, confused, and befuddled state of mind.

No, I have not been to Red River Co. as yet. You see, Wayne's father was admitted to the hospital 26 June, had surgery, for removal of Rectal cancer, on July 2, developed pneumonia, and died July 10. He would have been 85, October 23. We have been in more or less a state of shock because Mr. Sullivan was in excellent health all his life. We were so fortunate that the end came so soon.

Our house has always been the meeting place of all the relatives and responsibilities. This old typewriter and I have become very good friends this week, but I finally got all the acknowledgment cards mailed.

Yes, Roy I would like very much to have the brick you brought back from Alabama. Send it anyway you like, I'll be so pleased to get it.

Wayne has a Managers meeting Monday in Ft. Worth, then we will go to Red River Co. Tuesday.

No, Robert, the Loftins of Red River are not related to us! If they were, I'd make sure no one knew of it.

Will write again after next week, and will try to have more live information, tho, the Humphries Reunion, is here, Aug. 4. My parents will be here then. Let's just say, I'll write again, Lord willing and the creeks don't rise. We have had a very nice flood here in our flat city, 5½ inches in 24 hrs.

Still wish both of you could come for a visit.

Sincerely,
Leed

Sorry about this, Roy, you get the original next time.

2725 - 55th
Lubbock, Texas 79413
June 23, 1968

(2)

Mr. Roy White
2031 Sul Ross #3
Houston, Texas 77006

Dear Mr. White,

Is it too late to answer your letter of 9 December 1967? Shame!
It got lost in the Christmas? This will be a very polite business
letter, of which I am not subject to writing.

Since receiving a letter this week from Robert Upchurch, I really
can't be of any help to you. The only tid-bit I could add would
be the name of a church other than Concord. My mother vaguely
recalls her grandmother, J.T.R's wife, Sarah Margaret (McGregor)
Upchurch, mentioning a church named "Shiloh". She didn't recall
if it were in Alabama or Georgia. My auntie, age 81, remembered
when the Concord church of Clarksville, Red River County, was
organized, and that Sarah Margaret rode, on horse, 25 miles to
attend the opening. I found this out Easter when we were there
last. Due to sickness, at the present, makes it very hard for
them to concentrate on the past. I will take all the information
I have, next month, and see if it will help them recall more names.
They did remember that Pickens County was mentioned several times,
Pickens Co. Census gives a Bartlett Upchurch, born 1800 in Wake Co.
N. C. and died 1852 in Green Co. Ala. Maybe, they bypassed Ga.
and came from Virginia to No C. and on to Alabama settling among
the eastern banks of the Mississippi.

Mrs. B. A. Sullivan (no relation) of Birmingham, dug up Upches
in Marian Co., Pickens, Sumpter, Greene, and Choctaw in Census
of 1830 showing Benjamin Upchurch entered land (Pickens) 1834,
Bartlett and Labon (Greene Co.) 1830 and 1832. I do know these
names appear many times in the following generations, but don't
know if they were uncles, cousins, or what. Maybe this Bartlett
is a brother of Burwell (Burrell Bartlett is the name of my bro.)

If I grant you 18mos. in which to do so, would you be so kind as
to fill out your line on some blanks I'll enclose? I wish that you,
Robert Upchurch and I could lump our information together and see
what we could come up with. Mrs. Carter has searched the Nat'l
Archives, and Mrs. Sullivan, the State of Alabama Records, for me
and with the foot work and wear you two have done, surely, we are
nearer a solution than we show. I can't begin to thank the two of
you enough for what you have done. I started in 1962 and have
accumulated many letters and much confusion, nothing for sure but
what you two have done recently. My thanks to you.

Sincerely,

Wayne Sullivan
Mrs. Wayne Sullivan

2
Sir, may I tell you how happy I really am to hear from you, who you live several miles away, maybe you have a garden and ready for June work. Yes, I have rabbits and chickens running all over the place all the time, and a lot I have never seen before but who take to come here to get away from the farms. My oldest Fatti, is only a Junior in high school, and my son, Stanley, is in Junior High, 8th grade. So see, none of those college students belong to me. We really enjoy them!

Don't look forward to hearing from me again, because my letters only make less sense, though, I was once bank cashier in a bank, my business ability has all turned into family, and kids. My husband is manager of Bobbs Trailers Branch here and he is now in the process of opening another branch in Anacortes. Yes, he promoted Charles Wiley Upchurch to be his assistant here beginning tomorrow. This Upchurch is the son, only child, of the one you wrote. He is a very fine person. You must come here or to Red Star Co, and visit your relatives. You have some real doozies. I do have one intellectual in T. University. She is Rebecca Phelps, majoring in Chemistry and Physics, and her husband, John E. Phelps, working on his PhD in Chemistry and Math. He will have his doctorate in January, and is only 24 years of age. They fell in love with each others brains first, I'm sure. They have the only Great Grandchild of my parents. Since Rebecca is my namesake, that makes me a grandmother? If not, I have an awfully long time to wait.

Must bring to an end this foolishness, and fill out the forms of all the information that I have been able to collect. Do hope you have had more success than I. Cannot seem to get back any further than Alabama, before that I have nothing. My aunt says that there was a "Cousin Oliver" who lived in Ellis County. I have a sister, my youngest, Mary Catherine (Mrs. Jack Grant) who works for two attorneys in Waxahachie, and might have nice to look into this matter for us. She is also a nut at heart as is my youngest brother, James Edgar Humphries, DVM, Dallas. They are a little younger than you, but have more fun even in sadness.

My parents have just suffered the first death in almost forty years with the seven children they raised. My brother just older than I died 6 February 1967, and I have been down there. That's how I happen to have your letter. I'm sorry but I am the only one in our generations and line who has ever given genealogy a second thought. No one really cared where they came from, were too busy trying to figure out where they were going. Some didn't do that too well either.

Plan a visit our way-

Happy Diggings, relatively speaking,

Mrs. Wayne Sullivan

(Rebecca Reed Humphries Sullivan)

ra/encl.

Mrs. Charles W. Tidd
The Sequoias, Apt. 7P
1400 Geary Boulevard
San Francisco, CA 94109

New
Address

29 January 1969

①

Dear Mr. White:

I received your letter of the 19th of May just a few days before we left on our trip which was absolutely wonderful in spite of a few disappointments. We had planned to stay in England for a month but we stayed only six days. Our ship was ten days late getting to London so by that time we had lost our hotel reservation. Another was not to be had so the Captain let us stay on the ship one night and two days were spent trying to find a place to stay. We went to friends in Kent for two days and then back to the ship for another night. By then we had decided to go on to Norway but had to wait two days to get a flight, so the Air Line put us in about a fourth class boarding house for two nights until we could get out. At the Air Line we were told that there were more tourists in London on the 25th of July than had been in all of England in the entire year of 1965. From Oslo we went to Narvik which is about 250 miles inside of the Arctic Circle. From Narvik we went through Sweden, with a short stop in Stockholm, to Denmark where we stayed for ten days. Then to Germany, hoping to overcome some of our prejudices, but I am afraid they are only increased. After that we stayed two weeks in Switzerland, 12 days in Austria, five weeks in Italy. The trip all of the way from Oslo to Rome was done by train travelling only in the day time and on a Eurailpass, which is the most wonderful thing one can imagine. The trains are marvellous—we have never had anything in America to compare with them. First class seats on all of the trains in thirteen countries makes one feel almost as though he owned the railroad.

When we left Rome we flew to Istanbul and found that our 4th grade geography books were correct about Constantinople. It is a fascinating place. From there instead of going back to Greece as we had planned we decided to go to Israel. This was almost the most exciting and interesting part of the trip. We stayed in Jerusalem and from our hotel could look out on the city and the old walled city to the front, to the back we could see the Dead Sea and to the side The Mount of Olives and The Garden of Gethsemane. It certainly brought back my Sunday School days as a child. We also went to Bethlehem and Hebron. We missed the bombs in each of the places, including the Walled City and Wailing Wall, by only one or two days. One half of the buildings at the Airport had burned just the week before we arrived. From there we went to Iran staying in Teheran and Isfahan. The Crown jewels in Teheran and the summer Palace in Isfahan are unbelievable they are so beautiful. After that we went to India, but instead of seeing Udupur, Jaipur and the Taj Mahal we saw only New Delhi as we both got Hong Kong flu there. We were both very sick and medicine there is like the dark ages. As soon as we could get out of bed, and against the doctor's advice we went to Bangkok where we knew a doctor who had been trained in the U.S. He soon had us on our feet and we found Bangkok one of the most beautiful and colorful places of all. We stayed ten days and then went on to Hong Kong where we were to get a freighter home, a twenty five day trip with several stops in Japan. After we had been there five days we were notified that the ship would not stop in either Hong Kong or Japan. This had never happened before in the history of the Pacific Far East Line. We were enjoying Hong Kong so much we stayed on for another ten days and then flew home.

(2)

We are in the building where we will live from now on, but the apartment we bought will not be finished until between the first and the fifteenth of March. Now our place looks like the Oakies with 35 packing boxes stacked in one end of the living room, but we did not want to unpack anything we did not have to have until we get into our apartment. I thought that we had disposed of all except things we could use, but now I see we will have to dispose of a lot more. However our apartment will have 120 square feet more than this one so that may help.

We love being in San Francisco. It is really one of the nicest cities in the world. We are only 14 blocks from the center of the city instead of 17 miles as we were in Los Angeles. It is delightfully cool and Charles and I enjoy walking here. The apartment is on Cathedral Hill and our apartment is on the 7th floor. We can see the bay, part of the bay bridge, the lights of the city and across the bay in Okland at night, and to the northwest the top of the Golden Gate Bridge.

When you wrote you were planning a trip to Alabama to search for the grave of Burwell. Did you find it? I hope so. Your chart of 11 generations does look pretty. You may have to do as many of the Genealogists do, "IN view of the information that we have, It is assumed that etc.etc."

I do hope that you have found some additional information and if so I hope that you will send it to me.

Sincerely,

Martha H. Tidd

23 January 1968

Dear Mr. White:

I am enclosing another bit of information which you may not have. Mrs. Upchurch, in Atlanta, Texas is very anxious to meet you. She is descended from James Monroe, I think.

I truly believe that the only way you will ever get anything from Mrs. Fred Upchurch is to go to see her and get her to let you go through her files. She has sent to me, to Belle West, and to others bits and pieces, but each telling of the wealth of material she has packed away in boxes. I offered to pay to have it sent here for me to copy with a definite promise of returning it to her, but months later just a short note. Her daughters are anxious for her to do something with all of her material, but she does not.

She told me in one letter that she had found an Upchurch woman in Virginia much earlier than Michael. Except for that I wonder if the various genealogists have not covered the same material. Her husband James Simeon Upchurch was the son of Thomas Gay Upchurch Jr. I do hope that someday you can go to see her and satisfy the curiosity of all of us as to how much she does have.

I am sending Mrs. Upchurch a copy of the enclosed. The one in Atlanta. Texas.

Sincerely,
Martha.

1336 Thayer Avenue
Los Angeles, Calif. 90024
10 January 1968.

Dear Mr. White:

Finally I have the Census reports from Georgia for the years 1820 through 1860 copied for you. I am sorry it has taken me so long, but with the Holidays and our son at home for both Thanksgiving and Christmas, for the first time in six years, the time has flown. After I am away from genealogy for a while it takes me some time to get started again. Now that I have I will try to send some information each week.

As you see Burwell never went back to Georgia after he sold out in Greene County about 1810. There is a Mrs. Elva Upchurch living at Route 1, Box 153, in Atlanta Texas, 75551. She is trying to trace her ancestry in the Bunn family. Claiborn, (I think it was married Amy Bunn). She is also trying to trace it back to Burwell Upchurch. I do not know her and received her address only to-day from Belle West in Durham N. C. Belle is descended from Moses Upshurxh, born 1753 or 55 and is a brother of Charles and Nathan, all of whom were in the Revolution. I will try to send you summaries on all of the men that I have.

I shall write to Mrs. Elva Upchurch as soon as I finish this. I believe that I will send her the same Census reports that I am sending to you. In fact, perhaps from now on I will send the same things to both of you.

I am continuing to improve and have gained 15 pounds, 1 of which I have to lose, as I refuse to get over 110 pounds. The cortisone and the stopping smoking have really given me an appetite. I can never remember food tasting so good or being so hungry at each meal. The doctor continues to cut the cortisone each time I go to him. From 30 mgs a day I am down to 10 and expect to be down to 5 next week.

My husband retires from the University of California at Los Angeles in June. We are putting our house on the market in February and hope that it sells soon. We will live in San Francisco after a trip we have been planning on for about 25 years. We will leave here on a freighter, go to England for 6 weeks or so as there is much of England and Wales that we have not seen. Then to the Continent and we hope as far north as Narvik which is inside of the Arctic Circle then down through Sweden to Denmark. After that to Austria, Italy and Greece, maybe to Jerusalem, then on to (I hope) Istanbul, Beirut, to Karachi where we will take another freighter to India, Singapore, Thailand, Hong Kong, Japan and back home getting back about the 19th of December. By that time our apartment will be finished in San Francisco. My husband is a psychiatrist and will go back to private practice when we get back home. Our son is in graduate school at Stanford and will be until June 1969. He was with I.B.M. for 6 years and is on leave from them now. He was four years in Hawaii, Guam and Kwajalein. It is good to have him so near.

I do hope that you have not had time to go to Georgia to search the records and that these will get to you before you do.
Until next time,

Sincerely,

Martha Upchurch Tidd

1336 Thayer Avenue
Los Angeles, Calif. 90024
6 November 1967.

①

Dear Mr. White:

Your letter came shortly after I returned from the hospital following surgery. Xrays seemed to indicate that I had cancer of the lung, but after they opened the chest they found it was not cancer, but a virus infection and some emphysema. As soon as I was well enough my husband and I went to see our son in Palo Alto, who is in graduate school at Stanford, and then on to San Francisco and about 200 miles further north for a short vacation.

In reading over your letter I am not sure that I have anything that will help you in establishing your line in Georgia. Burwell Upchurch (son of James and grandson of James) never appeared on the tax list in Brunswick County. He sold the land left to him by his grandfather in 1803 while living in Franklin County, N.C. In 1809 Burwell sold two plots of land in Greene County, Georgia and then disappeared from the scene. I was never able to find him again. Burwell must have been 21 or older when he sold his land in Virginia so he would have been at least 38 in 1820. I have nothing here on Burwell.

In 1962 I had a letter from Mrs. J. B. Carter, Jr., 2907- 34th Street N. W., Washington 8, D. C. asking for information on John Tillman Riley Upchurch. She stated he died in Alabama on 11 January 1851. He had married Sarah Margaret Mc Gregor in Alabama. After his death she took her child John Bartlett Upchurch who was born in Alabama about 1849 to Red River, Texas. JBU married in 1877 Julia R. Hardison. This woman may have been a genealogist as she wrote to me before about Eliza Stoffner Upchurch, a widow, who went with her brother to Texas in the 1880. She had four boys.

and
J.T.R.

Simon I have had considerable correspondence with a Mrs. Fred Upchurch, 8556 Thackery St, Dallas Texas, though I have not heard from her for some time. Her husband was a lawyer, a State Representative and an Oilman in Limestone Texas. After his death she went back to teaching. They had two daughters. She wrote that she had boxes of material, but I could never get any of it. Perhaps you can get it if you could go to see her. She has a nephew James O. Upchurch at 7506 Azalea Lane, Dallas Texas. Mrs. Upchurch may not be living as the last time that I heard from her was in 1962 and at that time she had just learned that she was a diabetic and was very depressed.

father
Ward

Ken wrote that you made copies of everything that he had so I hardly know where to start to type things to send to you, as I have sent Ken most of what I have except some of the very early material. Mrs. McCurley in Virginia and Mrs. Hugins in North Carolina are continuing to work for me trying to unravel the Upchurch puzzle. I have much material but nothing conclusive. Ken sent me a copy of what you have and I find the early material beginning with 1652 is lacking. As soon as I can I will copy what I have and send it on to you.

So far I have my family tree only to Thomas Gay Upchurch who was born in 1797. He married Patience Barnes daughter of Jethro Barnes. He died in Clay County Alabama in 1885. I have not been able to find any one to search the Clay Co. records for me.

There was a Moses Upchurch who was born in Va. in 1753 who had 13 children, one of whom was a son Moses.

George Upchurch who was born in Va. and later moved to N.C. also had a son Moses. George married Rachael Bethshares and they also had sons Shadraek, Thomas and John. Moses had sons Silas, James, Gregg and Ruble. (2)

As you can see I have so many bits of information on so many Upchurch men but so far have not been able to connect the brothers or the fathers and sons. Thomas Gay Upchurch went first to Georgia and then to Alabama. Thomas Gay Jr. went to Maryland, then back to Georgia, then to Louisiana where he died. Moses Upchurch, son of George moved to Wayne Co. Kentucky.

The Richard Upchurch who moved to N. C. in 1755 had sons Moses, Charles, Nathan (all of whom were in the Revolution) Richard Jr. and probably Benjamin. Richard Jr. had James, Buckner, Claiborn, Sion, Britain, Burkley and Larkin. Claiborn, and Britain moved to Georgia and were in the Land Lotteries in 1827.

It is now the 8th of November so will get this off and try to send you more information as soon as I can.

Sincerely, *Martha U. Todd*

P.S. IF you cannot find a death record or will for Burwell Upchurch I suggest that you read all of the Court Minutes for Wilcox Co., Ala. from 1830 to 1840. You may find something on Burwell. I found his name "Barrell" on one of the transactions in Greene County. Also suggest that you write to the Mrs. Carter in Washington, and get in touch with James O. Upchurch in Dallas.

4 Oct 1967

①
Roy White
2031 Sul Ross #3
Houston, Texas 77006

Mrs. Charles W. Tidd
1336 Thayer Avenue
Los Angeles 24,
California

Dear Mrs. Tidd:

I am a member of one of the various UPCHURCH branches trying to trace my limb back to the main tree—so far without much luck. This past weekend I drove to Montgomery, Ala. and copied every scrap of paper that was in the possession of Mr. W.K. Upchurch. I understand he obtained much of it from you and that you have quite a bit more. For that reason I thought I might contact you.

First, some background on my particular UPCHURCH family:

In the 1850's two brothers—Moses UPCHURCH and Burrel Miles UPCHURCH—moved to Grimes County, Texas. Moses had two sons—James Monroe and Oliver M.P.—from his first wife who apparently died in Ala. (I am descended from Moses thru James Monroe). Both of them raised rather large families here in Texas. I have discovered that a third brother (to Moses & B.M.)—John Tillman Riley UPCHURCH—died in Choctaw Co. Ala. 1851 and that his wife and two young sons went to Red River Co., Texas. You have corresponded with Mrs. Wayne Sullivan in Lubbock, Texas, who is descended from this J.T.R. Until recently we all knew the family came from Alabama but not which county. By sheer luck I managed to stumble onto them in Clarke and Choctaw Counties, in the census records. In 1840 & 1850 Moses was living in Clarke Co. In 1850 B.M. and J.T.R. are in Choctaw Co. living next door to each other. I have not been able to locate B.M. and J.T.R. any earlier.

Moses UPCHURCH was born 19 Apr 1816 and he told the census taker he was born in Georgia and that both his parents were born in Georgia. B.M. UPCHURCH was born 5 Jul 1821 in Mississippi and told the census taker he was born in Miss. and that his father was born in S.C. and his mother in Georgia. J.T.R. was born in Alabama, so you can see the family was rather transient. I checked the 1820 census index for Miss. and sure enough, in Perry County, there is listed the only Upchurch in the state—"Barrels" Upchurch with two daughters and two sons age 1 - 10; he and his wife age 26 - 45; and one white female over 45. At this point I will mention that in the 1850 census both B.M. and J.T.R. had sons with the name of "Berwell" and "Burwell" respectively. Then, again by sheer luck, I was looking in the 1830 census of Wilcox Co, Ala. (adjacent to Clarke co. on the east) and discovered "Burrell" Upchurch age 40-50 with wife 30-40; two dau 15-20; two sons 10-15; one son 5-10; and one son under 5. All the info matches perfectly with the "Barrels" Upchurch who was in Perry Co, Miss in 1820. I was never able to locate this Burrell in any census later than 1830 altho I screened every county around there. In the Clarke Co, marriage records I discovered the marriage dates for Moses (Lucinda Dickson/Dickinson) 15 Feb 1834; Elizabeth Upchurch (L.B. Champion) 3 Aug 1831; and Harriette Upchurch (Annis Loftin) 12 Feb 1833. These two girls could very well be the two daughters of Burrell/Barrels and the sisters of Moses, B.M., and J.T.R. As for the fourth son we have one tenuous clue. There was a "Jordan Upchurch" who died in Grimes County, Texas 31 Jan 1858 intestate. Moses and B.M. were appointed as administrators and apparently there were no heirs. Nobody in the family remembers ever hearing anything said about this Jordan even

though the name is repeated at least once in a later generation. There is no clue whatsoever in his estate, which was in rather bad repair and didn't amount to much. In screening the material I got from W.K.U. I see that a 'Jordan' Upchurch was elected constable or something in Meridian, Miss in the 1840's.

Well, that is about the limit of my information. We have been completely stumped in attempting to trace the family back through Georgia. In fact, I really have no proof that Barrels/Burrell is the father of Moses/Ball./J.F.R. even tho it seems to be a very logical conclusion. What do professional genealogists require for such proof??

Now to get to the data I procured from W.K.U. I see a reference to 'Burwell' Upchurch who sold some land in Greene County, Ga. in 1809 and in one of your letters you mention discovering that "Burwell" is the son of James Upchurch and grandson of James Upchurch of Brunswick Co, Va. (and Burwell/Berwell/Burrell has turned up consistently in my limb). There is also an extract of James, Sr's will dated 1784 naming sons John, James, Harmon and dau Selah Mosly and Edith Mosly; and grandsons John and Burwell.

Being strictly an amateur in this field I don't know whether this will was written in 1784 or what. If so it is possible for grandson Burwell to be the same as Barrels/Burrell since he could have been born as early as 1780. Maybe I'm too ready to grasp at straws but it would seem a very good possibility that this is my line.

I am hoping very much that somewhere in all the additional information that W.K.U. says you have there is something else on this "Burwell" Upchurch in Greene County. I understand that is where your particular branch came from also and I assume that you have probably exhausted all Upchurch info from that area.

I wonder how this particular line ties in with the main group?

Mrs. Tidd, I hope very much that you can help us out with this matter. Several of my Upchurch cousins and I have been poking around but we lack the finesse and professionalism that you and W.K.U. so obviously have and literally do not know where to turn. If you do not have anything more on Burwell Upchurch perhaps you can give us some pointers on what to do and where to look and how to go about it.

Hoping to hear from you, I am

Sincerely,

Roy White

Roy White (7Oct1936) son of
 Roy White (25May1908) son of
 Nancy Jane Upchurch (30Aug1868) dau of
 James Monroe Upchurch (1818) son of
 Moses Upchurch (19Apr1818) son of
 (Burrell Upchurch)

2-16-1977 half past the month

Dear Roy:

Your letter was delightful. I read it to my sis over the phone and she suggested I frame it, which I am seriously considering. It really did give me a lift!

I will pass on to Belle the last paragraph where you are saying to be mentioned on the same page with her and Martha is more than you deserve. She will get a charge out of that. She lost her husband in November last and is facing an eye operation for cataracts.

Yes, indeed I do think your Burwell is the one descended from James of Brunswick. No one has turned up another Burwell. In my line, there are Burwell-Burrell-Dishmans. I think the name caught on and they named different generations Burwell Dishman. It would be interesting to know how the name was started in their line.

In case you are not acquainted with Ervin Upchurch I will sketch him in for you. He is in the Charles Richard Upch line in the Story, works for the Dept. of Labor, came to KC for training on a new job, we had scheduled a meeting at my house so that he could look over materials but the place of the training sessions was miles out of town and he was here during our intense cold and high winds with snow, snow, snow. I had met him in Nashville one year. Since the book was published he has found more info. on his line. He is a very enthusiast researcher. He went to Raleigh recently and said it was a goldmine of information.

He is trying to copy all of the Upchurch information regardless of what line it is and have it available to send when asked. (He intimated he might have to start charging a small fee). I am sure you have plenty of info. to exchange with him. He just might turn up something extra on Burwell. He plans to go back to Raleigh soon and is now stationed in Eastern TN. with headquarters probably at Nashville. He has not sent his new address but letters to him at his former office should be forwarded: E. Upchurch U.S. D.A. FNS, Room 83, Federal Bldg. Asheville, N.C. 28801.

Best regards,

Ada

Kansas City, MO

Ada Morgan
8916 Walnut St.
Kansas City, Mo 64114
Oct 1975

Dear Roy:

Thanks so much for the Tax List of John and David. It does help to know when they came over to Warren County, before 1810.

Since you are looking for Blackburn and Bridges I looked over my books to see if I had anything you might be able to use. I have the 1850 Census of Warren County, TN transcribed from the original microfilm by the Womack Printing Co.

House No. 848 District 11:	Dist # 11 # 849
BLACKBURN John 45 laborer TN	BLACKBURN, Green 22 laborer TN
" Sarah 41 TN	" Sarah 21 NC
" Jacob 23 AL	" Elizabeth 3 TN
" Catherine 20 TN	" Lucy A. 2 TN

Only 2 on Census-No Bridges On 15 Sep. 1930, 32 veterans of WW1 organized an American Legion Post in Stewart County, TN. They had all formerly belonged to the post in Clarksville. J. Ben Thomas was chosen commander and H.P. Andrews was elected adjutant. Other officers were: W.P. Bruton, historian; Clifton BRIDGES, Chaplain. J.E. Pugh, E.T. Wallace, Murry Robertson, Gurley Wilson and H.R. Guerin, vice-commander. -from A History of Stewart County, TN by Iris Hopkins McClain.

I went down to Columbia for two days to read the Census of PA. I spent six hours of one day on 1850 Lehigh Co. looking for John Jordan Upchurch-there was not one Upchurch in the entire county. In fact, there were very few not born in PA. The next day I spent the whole day on Berks County. This time I read from the "State where born" list

-much easier to scan the column of PA. all the way 80 names to a double column again no Upchurches. So I came home cross-eyed from all that looking. No wonder they refuse to look for a name (GSA) unless you know the county and township to search. JJ had 11 sons and 5 daughters-We have only six of the sons. If I knew where he was in 1850 there would his children be also. He traveled and is in a different state in the ten year-periods. 1850? 1860? 1870 OH 1880 MO.

I ran across an 1840 Index Census of North Carolina and in Randolph County there was a Buckner Upchurch. This was in book form, they might have mistook the name. First time I have seen a Buckner on that Census and I have seen it before. There is also a Silas who has a son who was in the Confederate Army. Now, if Buckner is the father of Silas, and if Buckner is a son of Richard Jr. then I will have added another child to the Upchurch fold.

Good news! The public library did not have the census but referred me to the General Records Center (GSA) I called them and they do have that census and some other ones since I have checked them. They only had Mo. and a few more and no plans to get more...so I am going to go out at nine A.M. to read another census.

I will look up all of my wanted lists and see if I can clear them up at GSA which is only a short distance from my house and FREE parking. The library downtown cost around 1.50 parking fees to go there, unless I rode the bus, time consuming.

This type does not seem as bright as the first I used. The ribbon costs three some-thing a ribbon. Also, the erase feature does not do as neat a job as at first. Well-nothing is perfect.

Did I tell you R.P. Upchurch of St. Louis came over to a meetinf of his Company and I asked him out to the house to talk Upchurch? He is now on his new job in Tucson, AZ. He plans to start an Upchurch letter-I volunteered to help, hope I get the book out first. I do envy you Salt Lake.

Ada

March 12, 1974

Dear Roy:

Your nice letter came today and I hasten to answer to save you from rechecking the 1850 Census for Henry County for the marriage date of Jeanette and Thomas Darnell. It was on the list at the courthouse in Paris and also was on the 3x5 card file in Nashville. I said there was one but there were two as I later recalled one was David Upchurch and Martha Glover md 11-7-1851 and the other was Jeanette Upchurch-Thomas L. Darnell m 3-5-1848. I recall at the courthouse it was in proper date order along with others of 1848.

Mrs. Samuel E. Upchurch (Ann S.) answered my letter saying the only person she had been involved with was Mrs. West and she saw from the introduction that I had been involved in that. She does not know of the aunt to whom I referred in my letter. She states, "Sam's sister lives in Springfield, Tenn. and possibly could have some information-but I doubt it, Mrs. W.L. Bentley-Sorry you have hit a dead end..."

I am searching now for the list of people who came to the Upchurch Reunion last year at Paris. Springfield is north of Nashville and just about due east of Paris. There might be a connection there. Dr. Sam's widow's address is Mrs. Samuel E. Upchurch, 3828 Forest Glen, Birmingham, Alabama 35213.

I am going to try again for Salt Lake this early summer. I have a book showing what records are available for each county in each state-many list the 1900 Census. Do you know if one may have unlimited time at the microfilm viewers? And is there a good, respectable hotel/motel in walking distance? Could you prevail on the Chamber of Commerce to send some literature on Salt Lake?

Sincerely,

Ada

5 Feb 1974

Mrs. Ada Morgan
8916 Walnut Street
Kansas City, Mo. 64114

①

Dear Roy:

I want to get a letter off to you before my next house guest arrives and my notes etc. are buried in the basement so that my house will have the look of tidiness.

I told you about the Henry County Upchurches—think I have linked them with Lavaca, Texas. You sent me the 1850 Census, I believe. First, in Henry County John Upchurch b NC 1776, wife Elizabeth had family: John Jr; James Jackson; Jesse, Joshua, and perhaps one more son. Jesse married Dillie (or Tillie) Butts and had children: Alexander age 22 on 1850 Henry Co Census, Sarah 21, Catherine 19, Harriet 15, Averilla J 12, Ariel A 7, Frances J 4. I found no further mention of Alexander in Henry County.

1860 Census Lavaca, Texas:

Alexander Upchurch	31m	farmer	b	Tenn
Mary	"	20f		Ala
William	"	5m		Tex
Thomas	"	3m		Tex
Jesse	"	1m		Tex

Parents of Alexander state on 1850 Census Jesse b SC, Dillie b Ga

1870 Census Lavaca, Texas:

Mary	Upchurch	34f	Ala
William A	"	14m	Tx
Thomas L	"	12m	Tx
Jesse J	"	10m	Tx
Florence D	"	8f	Tx
Ann	"	6f	Tx
Ann	Breshears	67	Ala

---think mother of Mary—Alexander poss d betw 1864-1870

1870 Census, Lavaca, Texas:

William	Upchurch	47	m	farmer	Ga	b 1823	possibly son of John who had a son on 1830 Henry co.uniden.
Catharine	"	44	f		SC		
Martha	"	24	f		Ga		
Mary	"	20	f		Ga		
Jane	"	18	f		Ga		
Margaret	"	16	f		Ga		
John	"	14	m		Tx		
Allie or Ollie	"	11	f		Tx		
James	"	8	m		Tx		
Jesse	"	6	f		Tx		
Tillie	"	4	f		Tx		

I have not been able to locate John in 1820. In 1810 he was in Warren Co. Ky. with David and Avey as heads of census. In 1830 he is in Henry Co. Note the states of the sons:

John Jr.	b	1801	NC	
Joshua	b	ca 1798	NC	d 1844 Henry Co.
David	b	1810	Ky	
James J	b	1816	Ky	
Jesse	b	1802	SC	
Catherine	b	1807	Ky	
Ariel				died at age 18 before 1850 Census

I am wondering if you might take a look at the 1880 Lavaca Census the next time you are in the library at Salt Lake. Also the 1820 Census of SC-they might have in book form?

I think this John is the son of William of Wilkes who (John) went from Wilkes to Granville to SC with his mother Sarah, who 1st m Mary Hudspeth dau of Carter Hudspeth ca 1790 had son b ca 1794, went to SC too late for Census in 1800, to Ky in 1810, where in 1820 and Tenn in 1830.

Belle West sent me 11 Upchurch marriages of Henry Co. Ga. She said she would send me what she had to copy on Henry Co. Ga. I wrote today and asked that she please send them. If there are any on your line I will send them along. Have heard no more from Dr Charles Upchurch who was going to give me the name of an aunt of Dr.Sam Upchurch of Birmingham, Ala. who has collected Upchurch names.

Had a nice letter from Marie Standfier. She still has not located her ancestor for sure.

On second thought it is probably the 1800 Census of Greenville SC. which may have John's name-in 1810 he is in Ky I don't believe he would back track to SC on the way to Tenn.

I am asking a great deal, but hopefully they might have their records in such fine shape that you wouldn't have to spend as much time on it as in other places.

All best wishes,

Ada Morgan

5-5-74

I have spent a half-hour looking for your new address. How can such a disorganized person as myself ever get a book ready for publication? Don't know I have enough years left!

7 Dec 1973

8916 Walnut
Kansas City, Mo.
64114 (1)

Dear Roy:

Thank you so very much for the two listings in Scott County, Va. No, I did not have them; I have only Samuel in Bedford County, Va. I just haven't looked for any there, as I thought they were all out of Va. I looked thru the N.C. Censuses of 1850 but did not find any to match. Since Joseph was b 1860 in Ky. I will look thru the 1850 and 1860 of Wayne.

This is going to be a smeared sheet of paper-sorry. I lost a screw down in the machine and had to take the back off to get it out.

I spent most of the summer in Wisconsin, giving moral support to my sister whose son was very ill with cancer. I came home, went to Knoxville for four days, came over into Tenn. and was called back to Wisconsin. I was traveling by bus, so went there on an overnight bus. Kay and Chuck came up for the funeral and I came home with them.

Around 20th of Oct. I went to Henry County, Tenn. and was the guest of John Marion and Mary (Moody) Upchurch of Paris, Tenn. I had much info on Henry County but being with a native made the history come alive. Their earliest ancestor is John Upchurch b 1776 N.C. m Elizabeth Hawkins and were supposed to have come to Henry County in the late 1700's. They sent me the Upchurch family tree with the trees of four related families: Nance, Bowles, Williams and Green. I had found other members of the family that they did not know about. I am trying to fit them into the William Upchurch family of Wilkes, N.C. the one who d 1787 leaving a will. I think the John is the John son of William but I'm having a hard time proving it. An item of interest-I orderd the State Census for NC 1784-1787 and in it I found James Upchurch in Warren Co. He is in Franklin in 1790. He lists 1 white male 21-60; 1 wm under 21; 2 white females all ages; 1 bl male under 12 (or above 50) for total of 5 in the household. In 1790 he is in Halifax District, Franklin Co. and lists: 1 m 16 and up; 1 m under 16; 2 f and 1 slave. Warren is the next county to Franklin and it must be the same James. Granville is on the other side of Warren and that is where Ambrose came from. I checked all three counties for names that were in Henry County, found some in all but more of them in Warren. Now, in Tenn. there is an Ambrose b 1804 who is the son of David, there is also an Ambrose b about 1794-8 who could be the son of the John of Henry County. I have a letter from Martha Tidd saying the John Upchurch of Henry Co. was the same John who married Anna Hudspeth, daughter of Carter Hudspeth ca 1790. Do you have any thing on that? She thought it was Iredell or Wilkes Co. but I have a note about Carter Hudspeth's will to dau Anna Upchurch, his dau-and he is in Granville. The point I am making is in Henry Co, at the Baptist Church, Elizabeth Upchurch and Eliza Upchurch joined in 1821, Ambrose joined in 1824. The story is that Ambrose married Elizabeth Hill and they had four children, he was killed by a relative of his wife. I asked them to look for further mention of him. I do think John of 1776 was m twice and Ambrose is the son of his first marriage. He was supposed to have been killed in Franklin Co. but his son John Jordan ended his days in Steelville, Mo. which is not too far away. I found John and David in Warren Co. Ky. in 1810.

A nephew of John of Paris lives in Alabama, sent me his line and asked if I had any Upchurches of Alabama around Clanton. He had learned from Dr. Sam Upchurch in college that an aunt of Dr. Sam had made an extensive search of the Upchurch family. If I wished he would get in touch with Dr. Sam and arrange for me to get in touch. When I hear I will see if there is any mention of Burwell. I was talking to Ervin Upchurch of Tenn., formerly Illinois, and he had heard of Dr. Sam and wanted to know about the notes he had. So, if we keep searching and keep our health, it will all be clear some day.

Now to answer your question of July 22 (Oh my) about the DC of Oliver H.P. brother of your Moses. I was just guessing he was b in Sumter County. The death certificate is as follows:

Oliver Upchurch
date of birth:9-30-1838 died 2-8-1921 age 82 yrs.4 mos. 9 da.
occupation:farmer birthplace: Alabama
father: Mose Upchurch Sr. birthplace:Alabama.
Pension application was Mrs. M.E. assume she was Mary E Paulen nee Hampton.

I understand from Belle West that Martha Tidd left her notes to Wm. Kendrick Upchurch of Montgomery, Alabama. He had not yet picked them up the last I heard from Belle. He may have the info on Hupspeth- I could find no mention of it, but there is an Hudspeth on the 1820 of Henry Co.and he is on the next house to John.

I did plan to write the book this winter-my sister in Wisconsin is coming south to escape the cold, my friend Louise is coming north from Memphis to see some snow. They are both going to be here in January. So I am afraid the book will have to wait.

Thanks for your new address-I haven't looked it up on the map yet-are you getting closer to Salt Lake?

I am hopeful the new contact in Alabama will have some crumbs for you. A Merry Christmas to you both.

12-7-73

Sincerely,

Ada Morgan

I checked the map and found Murray is a suburb of Salt Lake. You've got it made!

A

July 16, 1973

Dear Mr. White:

In trying to trace the ancestry of Henderson Upchurch I wrote to the State for the pension record. I found he was in the Texas Rangers in 1842 in the Basques Campaign. They sent me a pension record of Mrs. O.H.P. Upchurch for the widow of Henderson. She mentioned his pension file so I wrote again. This time they sent me the original application of Oliver Upchurch giving his birth and death date but no info as to his parents or children, except that he had a son Arthur who arranged for the burial at El Campo, Texas. I tried again, sending for the death certificate. It came today. Oliver Upchurch, born 9-30-1839 died 2-8-1921 at age 82 in Wharton County, El Campo, Texas. His father was Mose Upchurch Sr. who was also born in Alabama. Name and birthplace of mother not filled in. Informant was Mrs. O. Upchurch. Looks very much like he is the son of your Moses and grandson of Burwell. Moses b 1816 would have been 23 when (he) was born. (Oliver)

Oliver had only lived in Wharton Co. a year before he died and before that they lived in Grimes County. He must have been born in Sumpter Co. Ala. I do not know what the Moses Sr. means unless there is another Moses born later of an Upchurch in the same vicinity. Of course, this was in 1921, by that time Sr. meant father and son.

I leave Thursday ⁷⁻¹⁹ for St. Louis and on in a day or so to either Frankfort or Nashville. My sister wants me to come up there while I am away from home so I may not make the Salt Lake trip until later.

What do you suppose the H.P. stands for? Do you have anything on OHPU or Wharton County or El Campo? I called info for the number of Arthur Upchurch who was there in 1921 but no Upchurch name appears in the El Campo directory. If I get a correspondent from nearby, I might get some leads on Arthur from the records at the courthouse.

Sincerely,

Ada Morgan

I wrote Oliver H.P. Upchurch on a 3x5 card for my Upchurch name file. I ran across this:

Upchurch, Moses Pvt Mage's Co. 42nd Ala Mil.
Index to compiled Service Records, Alabama, Units of
Creek War 1836-37 Vol II.
Do you have that record?

June 26, 1973

Courtney, Ruffin & Murray are all c. 1820 of Chatham.

Dear Mr. White:

I have been out for a week due to illness in my sister's family in Wisconsin. This also makes my plans for trips this summer uncertain. As of now, I plan to go to Utah in August, that may be changed. I will certainly call you when I get to Salt Lake and I thank you for the invitation to look over your papers on the Upchurches. I have a feeling that you would be more likely to have whatever I am looking for in Salt Lake.

Mrs. Gibson and I have corresponded about the Upchurches of Ky-Tenn. She has the Crabtree family and I gave her the Upchurches to tie in with them. She referred Mrs. Lomas to me. I have copied Mrs. second letter to me because it may tie in with your line. Both your ancestor and hers seem to have followed the same path thru Alabama to Texas, same counties and notice a Scarborough married a White. Perhaps you have a first name to give her. I was able to give her the 1850 Dallas County Ala as a starting point to trace the Scarboroughs, thanks to you, for you sent it to me.

I believe her ancestor Courtney Upchurch, is the son of Moses. On the 1820 Census of Chatham, he appears to have been born ca 1790. In Belle's book, as she lists the children of Moses, there is a space between Ruffin b 1787 and Whitney b 1793 for Courtney b 1790.

In 1815 Courtney had 200 acres of land and one slave in Chatham. I do not have any land sales for Courtney, do you? The 1820 Chatham Census for Courtney: lm 26-45, if b 1790 age 30

- lf 16-26 Cynthia b 1795 age 25
- lm 0-10 uniden. off later Censuses
- 2f 0-10 " poss.m and off "

Courtney and Cynthia Richardson m 4-21-1814 in Chatham

1850 Dallas Co. Ala

Moses b 1822 Nc age 28 is first listed. There is room for a son b 1815, dau b 1817, dau b 1819 before Moses in 1822. Note: p4 Moses Pvt. Mage's 42 Ala Co. Is that your Moses? Could also be this Moses.

- Calvin Burnett b 1827 NC age 23
- Sion b 1832 age 18 Between 1832-1834 he should have sold land
- Delinia b 1834 Ala
- Cynthia b 1835 Ala (m Wm Scarborough b 5-8-1830 Ala)
- James b 1837 Ala
- (Aussen age 24 in 1870 b 1846) It may be presumed Courtney died after the birth of Aussen and before the 1850 Census in Walker Co. Texas. Mrs Lomas had the state b as Tenn, believe someone copied the new abbr. of Te for Texas and she made it Tenn.

Mrs. Lomas sends still further names on the will of Wm of Wilkes. It is too bad the will is missing. I think my version (from Grimes or Wills) is the right one for the names agree with the 1790 Wilkes Census.

CLDS

If you have anything more on my theory of Courtney being son of Moses or otherwise, please let me know at your convenience.

Sincerely,

Aida Morgan

and thanks for all Upchurch files.

1810 Dove Creek Drive
San Angelo, Texas 76901
June 1973

①

Mrs. Ada Morgan
2016 Walnut
Kansas City, Mo. 64114

Dear Mrs. Morgan:

Now delighted to receive your letter and the information. I become so down when months go by with so many letters written and received and nothing and then a letter comes like yours and we can feel renewed!

First, I shall go through your letter. Concerning the 1860 Walker Co. Texas census of William Scarborough who married Cynthia Upchurch - Leigh Franklin or Lee Franklin was a male and son; Darthula J. was a daughter who died in the 1860's.

Regarding the Scarborough line: This is another stale-mate. William (who married Cynthia Upchurch) was born 8 May 1830 in Alabama. The only known brother/sister that I have is Hester Ann b. 10 Oct. 1821 Madison Co. Ala. n. 14 Feb. 1838 Wiram Rainbolt. The 1850 census of the Upchurches in Dallas Co. Ala. is a very good lead for a place to look for the Scarboroughs. The country was so full of them that it has seemed fruitless to search. From the 1830 Ala. Census Index in Dallas Co. was Addison Scarborough & Cimeon Scarborough. In Madison Co. was James Scarborough. The only Rainbolt was in Jackson County as was a Rainbow.

I really don't understand what you want in the Scarborough line. I suppose you want only those of the Scarborough name.

My Great great grandfather - William Scarborough (of whom I stated birth above) died 11 July 1913 Sanco, Coke County, Texas (I just ordered his death certificate) and is buried there. He married first Cynthia Upchurch in Alabama prior 1853. Of this first marriage were born six children:

Leigh/Lee Franklin b. 11 Jan. 1853 in Ala. d. 1919 Okla. buried Sanco, Coke Co. Tex.
n. Nancy Penelope Harris Sept. 1875 McLennan Co. Texas. "Niggy" was born 7 Nov. 1858 Ga. d. 2 Mar. 1914 San Angelo, Tom Green Co. Tex. buried Sanco, Coke Co. Tex.

1. Charles William b. 11 July 1876
2. Margaret Ida b. 2 Sept. 1878 m. 3 Sept. 1899 Coke Co. Tex. E. W. Ross
3. Walter Franklin b. 12 Nov. 1880 Texas d. 1959 Okla. m. Saphronia Charlotte Gertman
4. Mattie Elizabeth b. 24 Dec. 1882 m. Mr. Wall
5. Ada Marvin b. 16 Dec. 1884 d. 28 Aug. 1885
6. Jesse Lonzo b. 21 July 1887 Dublin, Erath Co. Texas d. 29 Sept. 1972 Waco, McLennan Co. Texas buried 1 Oct. 1972 Sanco, Coke Co. Texas m/1 Mollie E. Walker m/2 Mattie Lee Cleper in 1905
7. Mary Elta b. 18 Aug. 1889 m. 9 Dec. 1912 Horce P. Baze
8. Ollie May b. 1 Jan. 1892 m. 11 June 1916 Jewell S. Dickey
9. Dona Viola b. 10 Oct. 1894 m. George Boswell (a son is a dr. in Dallas)

#3 above had:

1. Robt Douglas b. 31 July 1908 Sanco, Coke Co. Tex.
2. Naomi Ruth b. 25 Feb. 1910 "
3. Opal Arnes b. 17 Sept. 1913 "
4. Preston b. 1 Mar. 1918 "

#6 above (Jesse Lonzo) had:

1. Nellie Ruth (Nancy?) b. 6 Dec. 1906 Sanco, Coke Co. Tex. d. 6 Mar. 1907
2. James Melvin b. 7 Oct. 1911 "
3. Mattie Oleta b. 11 Feb. 1913 " d. 3 Mar. 1913 Sanco
4. Aubrey b. 1 Mar. 1917 " d. 1970

The second child of William S. was Darchiula J. b. 1855 Walker Co. Tex. d. in the 1860's.

The third child was Mary Elizabeth b. 14 Sept. 1857 Huntsville, Walker Co. Texas d. 1 Sept. 1897 Sanco Coke County Texas and buried there. m. 6 July 1874 Sinclair Stan Craddock McLennan Co. Texas - these were my great grandparents.

The fourth child of William was Martha "Mattie" b. 1861 in Texas (prob. Walker Co.) she first married Mr. White and then Reeves Allen. Issues by the first marriage were Walter and Luther and by the second Lelia, LaVenia, Vernon, Bill and another child.

The fifth child was Willie, probably William who was born 1865 and married a Cox.

Emma was the sixth child b. Mar. 1870 probably in McLennan Co. (as they were there in the 1870 Census). She married John Creighton and had 6 sons and 2 daughters.

William Scarborough married second Mrs. Maggie Ulmer a widow with three children (Marion Burr m/2 Lula - he was the father of a man who married the daughter of Mary E. Scarborough Craddock) Rosa m. Miller Bird; and Maggie m. George W. Harris who was a brother to Nancy P. Harris m. the first son of William - is this getting confussing) Now we are through with those that aren't even connected to me. By this second marriage was born Cora who married 1 Dec. 1897 in Coke Co. Texas Cliff R. Creighton who was a brother to John who married Emma Scarborough (above)

William married the third time 18 June 1890 in Coke County Mary Elizabeth Gerren who was possibly married previously as she was born 17 Mar. 1840 in La. died 5 Mar. 1898 Coke Co. Texas and buried there (Sanco as twp. for both).

In Coke Co. 1 June 1909 Wm. married for the fourth time Mrs. S. A. Shipman. That is the way of the marriage records and we have no way in which to find out her name. Wm. 's fifth wife was Fronia or Frony, a sister to Mrs. Shipman. I haven't searched for this marriage record.

I believe that takes care of my Scarborough family unless you want the family of Mary Elizabeth Scarborough Craddock. Just let me know. I also have a file of what is useless Scarborough information to me at the moment.

Now I shall go to the information I have on file of the Upchurches. I know I shall be repeating some information you have but maybe at least one piece is new.

I won't repeat the 1790 census information.

Wilkes Co. N.C. wills 1778-1800: William Upchurch will dated July 1787 - names devisees - wife Sarah, names children William, David, John Eddy, Abel, Perty Good Upchurch, Elizabeth Rein, Sarah Piller and Amy Lunsford. (See *)

Wake Co. N.C. deeds 1771-1832 Richard Upchurch from Elisha Strickland Feb. 1778.

1755 Granville Co. N.C. Tax List - William Upchurch, Richard Upchurch

Wake Co. N.C. Tax List 1820 - Nathan Upchurch, Bartlett Upchurch, Whitney Upchurch, Abel Upchurch

Bl 18 221

Granville Co. N.C. Census 1786 William Upchurch

Rev. War Soldiers (all 13 states) - Charles Upchurch N.C. #S16562; Moses Upchurch N.C. #S776; Nathan Upchurch N.C. #S777. (If this is my Moses Upchurch - or for that matter anyone else's the believe the Nathan Upchurch to be related being that they filed for pensions or warrants at the same time according to their #s)

1820 Perry Co. Miss Census - Bas _____ (well?) Upchurch 2 m under 10; 1 m 26-45; 2 f under 10; 1 f 26-45; 1 f over 45.

1830 Warren Co. Tenn Census: Joseph Upchurch 1 m 40-50; 1 m 15-20; 1 m under 5; 1 f 70-80; 1 f 30-40; 1 f 10-15; 1 f 5-10

1830 White Co. Tenn Census: Ambrose F. Upchurch 1 m 20-30; 1 f 15-20; 8 houses to W Wilson Upchurch 1 m 20-30

1830 Henry Co. Tenn: David Upchurch 1 m 20-30; 1 f 15-20; Jesse Upchurch 1 m under 5; 1 m 20-30; 3 f under 5; 1 f 20-30; John Upchurch 1 m 15-20; 1 m 50-60; 1 f 5-10; 1 f 50-60; John Upchurch 1 m under 5; 1 m 15-20; 1 m 20-30; 2 f under 5; 1 f 5-10; 2 f 15-20; 1 f 30-40; Joshua Upchurch 2 m under 5; 1 m 5-10; 1 m 20-30; 1 f 15-20; 1 f 50-60; Tolomon Upchurch 4 m under 5; 1 m 20-30; 1 f 20-30

1840 Texas - H. Upchurch (Travis Co.)

1830 Ala. Census Index - Bartley Upchurch (Greene Co.) Benjamin Upchurch (Pickens Co.) Burrell Upchurch (Wilcox Co.)

1820 Ga. Census Index - Benjamin Upchurch (Washington Co.) Charles Upchurch (Putnam Co.) Eason Upchurch (Greene Co.) Keyton Upchurch (Putnam Co.)

Allison Upchurch m. Martha Wickman 5 Dec. 1857 (issued) 10 Dec. by Isaac Gregory at res. of William Hickman recorded Bk. 4 pg. 310 Tuscaloosa Co. Ala.

Brunswick Co. N.C. ^{Va} wills probated - James Upchurch (1765); James Upchurch (1783) James Upchurch (1784); Michael Upchurch (inventory 1796)

Surry Co. N.C. ^{Va} Michael Upchurch administrators bond 1681.

Marriages in Henry Co. Tenn: David Upchurch to Martha Glover 7 Nov. 1851; Jeanette Upchurch to Thomas L. Daniel 3 Mar. 1848 (DORNELL)

Marriages in Wilson Co. Tenn: Sally Upchurch to V. Vanhooser 5 Feb. 1811; Upchurch to Sally Johnson 21 July 1818; *another list he md Lucinda M^{rs} White 26 July 1818. Maybe another record - doubtful.*

In Tryon or Lincoln Co. N.C. - Clement Upchurch (Female) to Robert Thorpe 14 Nov. 1844

Marriages in Lebanon Co. Tenn: John Upchurch to Caty Johnson 14 Aug. 1821; Abner Upchurch to Pyland Nancy (~~1820~~. needs to be reversed) 1828

In Navarro Co. Tex. cemetery: T. B. Upchurch b. 21 July 1875 d. 12 Dec. 1932; Lela Upchurch b. 28 Jan. 1877 d. 28 July 1957; Beat (P) Upchurch b. 1 Mar. 1911 d. 13 Feb. 1965

Michael Upchurch Surry Co. Va. Tithables 1683; Lawnes Creek 1671-1684; in 1688; 1694 (64 other persons tithable - partners, sons, servants over 16; Not in 1698 or 1702 list. In Surrye Co. Militia 1687

4
Hi. Upchurch 1694 Surrey Co. Va. Tithables Not in the 1698 or 1702 list.

Carrollton- Perry Cemetery, Texas (Dallas Co.?) * Anderson C. Upchurch 1865-1929; Bessie May Upchurch, wife of Thomas B. Upchurch 12-25-1892 - 5-10-1946; Gray/Alta R. Upchurch 1866 - 19__ ; Robert A. Upchurch 2-19-1937 - 7-11-1937; Thomas R. Upchurch, husband of Bessie May 7-21-1890 - 5-18-1963

Moses Upchurch prt. Mage's Co. 42nd Ala. Mil. - Index to Compiled Service Records Ala. Units Creek War 1836-37 Vol. II

* in regard to Wilkes Co. William Upchurch will - another lists the issues as thus - William, John, Wddy David, Abel/Ansel, Patty Good; Elizabeth Rein/Ann/ Sarah Piller; Amey Lunsford Lunsford

Now I shall go through my correspondence:

(from Mrs. Jackie Huffman 130 W. Main, Elvins, Mo. 63639) "Family tradition says that my great-great grandfather Upchurch, name unknown, was the only survivor of a shipwreck off the coast of North Carolina c. 1800, having tied himself to the mast of the ship and floated ashore. He is supposed to have married a Mc-Swain. His son, Jones Green Upchurch, was a itinerate school teacher who eloped with Betsey Cooper, daughter of a well-to-do North Carolinian who disowned her when she married him ca 1835. The couple came west to the Nashville, Tenn. area where Henry A. was born in 1839; Margaret A. in 1842; and James Allen in 1844. Then they migrated to Daisy, Mo. (Cape Girardeau Co.) where Amanda F. was born in 1848; Robert Ervin/Irving 1851; and Viola about 1853. . . Jones Green Upchurch was born in North Carolina Oct. 22 1816 and died at Daisy, Mo. April 20, 1856 . . . In the 1850 census of Cape Co. Also living with the family was Hannah, age 54, and Robert M. age 17. . ."

I have two other letters unanswered plus the one from Mrs. Gibson.

That is about it - well it is it as far as the information that I have.

I shall send you any Upchurch information that I run across in my searching and if you come up with anything on my line please let me know. I do hope that I have added something that you can use.

I'm enclosing a form used for Texas Veteran Records if you want to order the Civil War records of Henderson Upchurch. If you don't receive anything just turn around and write them again. I had to do this with one of my gr. gr. grandfathers. I have his diary of work he did in the Republic of Texas but they said no records. He was mentioned in his father-in-law's Republic papers and after a second writing I finally got something.

Sincerely,

Gran Lomas

Mrs. Mike Lomas

cc

June 1, 1973

①

Mr. and Mrs. Roy White
P.O. Box 481
Ogden, Utah 84402

Dear Mr. and Mrs. White:

Congratulations and best wishes for a long, happy and prosperous married life. I wish you every happiness.

This is a travel month for me and I have so many places I want to go, I hardly know in which direction to start. I want to go to Salt Lake later in August, so might start by going to Illinois and then on to Frankfort, Kentucky.

A few days ago a query came from Mrs. Lomas in San Angelo, Texas seeking information on her ggmother Mary E Scarborough's ancestor Cynthia Upchurch. I was able to supply missing information which took her right back to Moses of Belle West's line. She also gave me a new Upchurch to ponder: Aussen Upchurch b 1846 Tn on the 1870 Walker Co. Texas Census:

Aussen	Upchurch	24	Tn	farmer	p327
Cynthia	"	77	Va	(should be NC)	
Delinthy	Conroy	36	Tn	(should be NC)	
Fanny	"	14	Tx		
John	"	12	Tx		

Cynthia was married to Courtney Upchurch who died prior to the 1850 Census. He was on the 1815 Land Tax and 1820 Census of Chatham Co. with Moses, Murry and Gilliam. The latter two are proven sons of Moses as was Ruffin, also on the land Tax lists.

Cynthia is on the 1850 Dallas Co. Census with children Moses 28, Burnett 23, Delinea 23, Sion 18, Cynthia 15 and James 13. All born in NC except last two born in Ala. Cynthia m William Scarborough. Cynthia the mother, moved around so much she may have been confused also on the state of birth of Aussen. Do you have anything on him? Might be Austin-Oscar.

Calvin B Upchurch, with his mother Cynthia on the 1860 Walker Co. Texas which you sent me, may be the Burnett on the 1850 Dallas Co. *Ala.* Census. This is the census we did not have:

1860 Walker Co. Texas Census:

William Scarborough	30	Ala
Cynthia	"	23 Ala
Leigh F.	"	7 Ala
Darthula J	"	5 Tx
Mary E.	"	3 Tx ggmother of Fran Lomas

Now for Burwell-

He is the son of James who was the son of James of 1784. He was born in 1780 and was willed land by his grandfather to be held in trust for him by his father James, who was to use the land during his lifetime. The fact that Burwell sold the land in 1805 indicates his father had died and Burwell at that time was 25 years old. At that time, Burwell was an unusual name, no other of that era (of the Upchurches) was named Burwell. I think you have every right to set forth your claim to Burwell. There are some Upchurches in Southern Illinois who are descended from John the grandson of James

2

of 1784 and their proof is based on assumptions. Sometimes it is impossible to prove without a question that such and so is the case.

Thank you for the latest census of Lawrence Co. Ark. That is a real puzzler. Both were born after the 1850 Census of Tenn., in the care of Wm H Thompson age 35 born in Florida! I see Lawrence Co. is in the northcentral part of Ark. one county below the state line of Missouri. The only others I have for Ark are Columbia and Montgomery Counties and they are nowhere near. Many Upchurches went thru Ark to Okla and Texas. I hope they did not merge into the Thompson family so that they may be found in another place.

Thanks for all your good help and I will keep a lookout for Burwell wherever I go. I am looking forward to having your complete line to publish in my book.

Have a happy summer

Sincerely,

June 1, 1923

Ada Morgan

MRS. ADA MORGAN
8916 WALNUT
KANSAS CITY, MO.
64114



May 30 1954

Anniversary Day

Dear Roy:

We Upchurches live in a small world, do we not? Two or so years ago I visited cousins in Oklahoma. There was a son of Joseph who died-his widow moved away with her three children-they thought to somewhere in Idaho. So I wrote to an address I had in Boise, Idaho, to see if they were of the same line-to Mrs. Amsey A. Upchurch, 7713 Wesley Drive. She wrote that she had an address which might be the one I wanted, and it was. She told me her husband was descended from Wesley Upchurch of Illinois. And she said:"If the family tree can be traced beyond Wesley Upchurch we would sincerely appreciate additional information from you."

I wrote and connected the family back to Michael for her. She has not written further so evidently they are satisfied with the line I gave them. I would appreciate hearing from you as to whether or not he could use the information in the Upchurch book to tie in his family. *She connects thru Richard Jr.*

Somewhere in the files I have the two names of Upchurches in Colby, Kansas, have intended for some time to write to them. I will send a letter to this Harold of Colby. Larry called his uncle in KG. I wonder if the uncle is an Upchurch? There are three Upchurches in the Kansas City directory. I have contacted them all, and have not been able to trace any of their lines. One did tell me that his mother lived in Colorado, Iowa and has the family bible. They came from North Carolina went into southern Illinois and settled there. His mother did not answer my letter and he did not know his grandfather's name. !! I have been trying to place them in the Salina County, Ill. families but, if the Colby Kansas ones are related to the Upchurches here, it puts them into the other branch.

The Missouri Historical Society at Columbia was surprisingly adequate. They have all of the censuses of Tennessee plus others I did not know existed. For example, they have a soundex film of Texas in 1850 showing who was in what counties in 1850. There were no surprises and perhaps I had been given the information without knowing it was complete and thorough. I checked Missouri Soundex for 1880 and found John Jordan, son of Ambrose, in Pettis County, Sedalia in 1880. A lot of what I ran across I already had but I suppose that will be the way from now on.

Mrs. West wrote that a Mrs. James Upchurch, whose husband was born in Mississippi, wants all she has on Miss. She said she might get in touch with me as she gave her my address. Perhaps she will be willing to tell me a little more about her family. I doubt that it will connect with your Burwell, however.

My Kansas City area Upchurches are:

Clyde B, Mike F, Robert B. I believe Clyde and Mike are brothers. W.M. lives on the Kansas side and he married a German girl during one of the wars.

Best wishes,

lda

April 21, 1973

①

Dear Mr. White:

Sorry to have been so long in answering your letter and thanking you for all the census records you sent-my 3x5 card file on census by state, by county and then by name is increasing by leaps and bounds. I believe that is the fastest way to accumulate knowledge -I tried keeping the censuses by years but I found when I threw them all together it was easier to locate one person.

Now that the income tax is out of the way, and hopefully the spring rains, hail, tornado alerts, watches, etc., are finished, I can once again turn to the Upchurches.

I was going to inquire where you got those excellent census forms but went down to the library and they told me they had some new forms, at two cents each. I was looking at the 1820 Census for Jones and Carteret, N.C. and one form was ample-no Upchurches at all. I should have brought some home with me to copy the 1850's.

I was so eager to find something of your Burwell while at the library but nothing showed up. They are very lacking in Censuses the only ones they have are donated by patrons-I typed the 1860 Fentress Co. Tenn and gave it to them and the 1850 Wayne Co. I bought from GSA and loaned it to them. I went through all the Georgia and Alabama books I could find. There was a complete state of Georgia Index for 1840-by county and name. This was in print or I never could have done it. Out of 92 counties, three had Upchurches:

Guinnett Co.-Briton Upchurch

Henry Co.-Kemp, Lunsford, A.H., Henderson, Eaton, Charles, Claiborn, Richard. (Upchurch)

Monroe Co.-T. Upchurch. I found a book with eight counties for the 1820 Ala Census Baldwin, Conecuh, Dallas, Franklin, Limestone (1819-1820), St. Clair, Shelby, Wilcox all negative. Maybe, in Salt Lake, this will help you to know where not to look.

Do you know I had the idea right down to Sallie Elizabeth that somehow, it would turn out that you and Elva were on the same track-I was thinking that you shared Nancy Jane also. That isn't so strange after all, having the same names, cousins tend to have children about the same ages and certain names are popular.

I loved the story of your ggmother going on the train with her featherbed to Waco where they had indoor plumbing.

I didn't know that the related family was Easterling. You had said you had gone on to greener pastures

My typewriter has a half-line and now and then it decides to use it with no help from me.

Are we in agreement that Burwell must have been born no earlier than 1780? I rechecked the will of James it was written June 24, 1784 and proved July 26, 1784. Definite proof that James who died in 1783 was not his son. Have you been able to find either Burwell or James on a Census? *The James of 1790 Franklin must be your James*

I would dearly like to know if Henderson and Eaton on the 1840-1860 Census of Henry County, Georgia are father and son. I also think he might be the same Henderson whom I took to be the father of John Allen in Italy, the ages vary but not too much. I have Eaton on the tax list in Brunswick in 1804, I might be able to find his parents.

I subscribed to the Genealogical Helper and saw an ad regarding a trip to Salt Lake in May. I considered going but one must go to Chicago to take the chartered plane. I am not fond of flying and Chicago is the opposite direction for me. Think I will get there on my own. Also in the Helper was an ad from Mrs. Austin H Tacquard, Jr., 4905 Princeton St., Amarillo, Texas 79109. The names she mentions are Boatman, Lee, Wright, Hudson, JR Young, Gallett and Allen Upchurch and wife Mary Dudley Upchurch 1790 NC. She wants info on all ancs and families. I think this is Marie Standfier's cousin. As they are tracing Harmon, the names might be in your line also.

I wrote to Amsey Upchurch of Boise to find out if they were descendants of an Upchurch of Oklahoma-she said not but gave me an address in Parma, Idaho which might be the one. She told me her husband's ancestors came from N.C. to Illinois and on to Idaho. The line goes Wesley Upchurch b 1817 NC m Nancy Peterson b 9-17-1827 NC d 12-17-74. son-George Washington Upchurch b 1843 NC d June 1929 Chesterfield, Idaho m Elizabeth Briggs b Brown Co. Ill. 5-15-1847 d Feb.1926 " " son Albertus Upchurch b 8-27-1869 in Illinois, d 10-19-1917 m 1-2-1893 Minnie Hibner b 11-17-1871 at Concordia, Kansas d 1952 McCammon, Idaho. son Amsey A Upchurch b 7-26-1917 at Chesterfield, Idaho. She wants to find the parents of Wesley. I have not seen Wesley's name before, except I had a great uncle, Joseph Wesley. I have searched fruitlessly for George Washington Upchurch in my line, a later one than hers.

Do you have anything on Brown Co Ill?

Must dash out to the store between showers. I will write again if I have anything to report. Let me know when you change your address to Salt Lake. Thank you again for the Census records, very few of which I had. Have a good summer.

Sincerely,

Ade Morgan

MRS. WILLIAM H. MORGAN
8916 Walnut St.
Kansas City, MO 64114

March 18, 1973

①

Dear Mr. White:

Thank you for the correction of JYB to John Tillman Riley. That brings you a little closer to Marie Standfier's line for Howell, a son of Harmon, named a son William Riley Upchurch. Also in the name of his (John Tillman Riley) wife Sarah, the Dudley part of her long long name is used often in the family of Allen, son of Harmon. Allen married Mary Dudley, named a son John Dudley. The use of many initials came up in the wife of John Allen Upchurch of Italy, Texas. Her name was Mary Price and she was listed in the Bible as S.R.M.L.C. and the family does not know what the initials stand for. On the Riley name, the only time it occurs in Marie's line is in the will of Howell: "I give and bequeath to all my children that is to say, my daughter Celia, Nancy, Martha, Sarah, and my son William Riley, one bed and furniture which they have all had".

Before I go further in this letter I want to tell you that Martha Tidd of San Francisco died 22 January this year. Belle had a letter from Dr. Tidd. I feel very sorry that she was called at the very time of life she would have enjoyed most. Her son and wife had a son around Christmas-Martha sent me a Christmas card to announce his arrival "Charles Tidd III". Martha was taking Spanish lessons-their son was stationed first in South America and later in Mexico. Martha was so generous and helpful with her records and suggestions-whatever help I am able to give others, I feel I am doing it in her name.

Now, the only reference I have in my notes to Burwell after the will of James III is this, which you no doubt have: Burwell Upchurch of Franklin County sells to John Harrison of Brunswick County, 237 acres of land and the deed was proved 24 Oct 1803. If Burwell was born in 1780, his grandfather died when he was four years of age, in 1803 he would be 23, possibly married and selling land prior to going to another state. I tried to prove him to be the B. Upchurch on the 1810 Montgomery Census but the known data doesn't fit. B. lists 1m, 1f 16-26; 1f und 10; 1m und 10. If Born in 1780 he would be 30 years old, to be 26 he would have been born in 1784, the very year his grandfather died. Possible, yes. James III was leaving the land first to son James IV (not James II) and he was expected to live for sometime. But the clincher is your knowledge of Burwell's children, all of whom were born after 1810. If we move Harriet's birth back to 1810 and place the unknown son born in 1808, it would match the 1810 Census.

No one seems to know whether the Census is really 1810 or 1820 as no record has been found for 1820. I would like to know more about the Jordan you mention as a possible son of Burwell's. Ambrose of Franklin had a son John Jordan Upchurch who migrated to Steelville, Missouri. There is a John Jordan mentioned in the Upchurch Bible belonging to Mrs. J. Alvin Register of Jacksonville, Florida. She is the gr-granddaughter of the owner, Eleanor M. Upchurch who received the Bible from her husband, William G. Upchurch of Wake County, N.C. It lists Marriages: John J Upchurch-Belle W. Upchurch 2-13-1897. Correction "Jordan" is

not part of the name. Many births and deaths are listed but neither John J. nor Belle W. are there. William G and Eleanor were married 12-24-1863 and John could be their son.

Such a disappointment that you and Elva are not of the same line through James Monroe! Unless she has later information than she pencilled on the Census, she doesn't know who James Monroe belongs to!

There is a record in "Gandrud" of a marriage in Greene County Alabama Dec 6, 1858 John A Bryant and Mrs. Sally Upchurch Returns not shown. Sally is used as a nickname for Sarah, I find it on records written as "Sally" (Sarah)---. It seems that JTR in Choctaw who has wife Sarah M age 21, died either in Choctaw or in Greene County and his widow married John Bryant as "Sally" in 1858. Greene is the second county due north from Choctaw and both are adjacent to the Mississippi line. Sumpter Co. is in between Greene and Choctaw. Miles Burwell was born in Miss. 1823 and his brother John was born in Ala. in 1828.

The 1880 Census sent to me by Elva:

Grimes Co. Texas #68

Upchurch,	Barrell M	58	farmer	b	Miss	father	b	SC	mother	Ga
"	Margaret J	52	wife	b	Miss	"	"	"	"	SC
"	Martha	11	dau	b	Tx					
Hood,	Mary S	26	dau	b	Tx					(This is Miles B of Choctaw)
"	Minnie	2	grdau	b	Tx					
McWhorter,	Eddie	7	grson	b	Tx					
Smith,	Whit	22	son-in-law	Tx						
"	Fannie	15	dau	b	Tx					

Grimes Co. Texas 1880# 59

Upchurch,	Elizabeth S	34	widow	b	Ala	father	b	Ala	mother	b	Ala
"	Virgil A	21	m son	b	Tx	"	"	"	"	"	"
"	Ennis	18	m son	Tx	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
"	Nancy J	11	dau	Tx	"	"	"	"	"	"	"

(Elva's note: (husband was J.M.)

Well, I had to go over this one more time before I could see that your Sally Elizabeth Miller could not be the dau of Claburn . She probably went on to Red River County from here.

I am going to write to Belle West and I will give her your very nice comments about her book. If I find any clues for you in the future, I will let you know. Send me your address when you move to Salt Lake. I venture you will find James Monroe on the shelves in Salt Lake Library.

One more comment Margaret Alkek sent me a letter written to her in response to a query. An R.L. Upchurch of Bedias, Texas said he had tried hard to get in touch with descendants of James Upchurch Sr. of Brunswick (other than those of Burwell that is) If you do not know him, it might be of benefit to write to him. His letter was written in Jan.1973. I failed to find Bedias in my Atlas of Texas, which is rather old.

I hope to hear from you again. Don't get discouraged, many people are working for you. Good hunting!

Sincerely,

ADA MORGAN
8916 WALNUT
KANSAS CITY, MO.
64114



Ada Morgan

Kansas City, Mo
February 25, 1973
Cool and cloudy

(1)

Mr. Roy White
Ogden, Utah

Dear Mr. White:

So you are in Ogden now! I can imagine there is quite a change, weather wise, between Ogden and Texas. Thank you for your 'interim' letter and for the useful information you sent. Imagine-Marie Standfier and I have been corresponding since last year-she has sent me much useful information-but you picked out the very clue needed to find the parentage of John A Upchurch and sent it to me! Fantastic!

You may have these Censuses I copied for you. Sometimes it helps, just to look at it from a different piece of paper. I hope they will be of some help to you.

Choctaw Co. Ala 1850 Census:

#443 Upchurch, J.Y.B. 22 m planter Ala
" Sarah M 21 f "
Burwell " *Burwell* T 2 m "
" John B 1 m "

Choctaw Co. Ala 1850 Census:

#441 Upchurch, Miles B 27 m planter Miss (Went to Grimes Co.
" Margaret 24 f Miss Texas)
" Elizabeth 6 f Ala
" Burwell 3 m Ala
Jones, Robert H 9 m Ala

#725 Dallas Co. Ala 1850 Census

Upchurch, Cynthia 55 f NC
" Moses 28 m NC
" Burnett 23 m NC
" Delinia 18 f NC
" Sion 18 m NC
" Cynthia 15 f Ala
" James 13 m Ala

Cynthia Richardson and
Courtney Upchurch m
4-21-1814 Chatham Co. NC

Courtney in Chatham in
1820 Others there
Moses Upchurch 1810-1820
Gillom, Gilton 1810
Gillum 1820

Murry 1820

Linus-Parthiney 1850
with large family incl
Courtney age 4 all b NC

#739 Dallas Co. Ala 1850 Census

Upchurch, L 26 m NC
" Mary 18 Ala
" Francis A 10/12 m Ala

Campbell Co. Ga. Will of J.W.Upchurch 12-23-1895 proved 5-4-1896
wife Rosina Upchurch, Exec. sons: W.W., J.E., Ja., W.G., E.F.,
T.G., Robert. Daughter: Mollie Kirkpatrick. Wit: J.N.Slaton,
W.R. Camp, A.R. Smith.

1976-1993 Cape Girardeau Co. Missouri 1850

Upchurch, Jones	34 m NC	I am helping on the search for parents
" Elizabeth	31 f NC	of Jones Green Upchurch. He was a
" Henry A	11 m Tn	school teacher in NC of moderate means
" Margaret A	8 f Tn	and Betsey Cooper came from a well-to-do
" James A	6 m Tn	family. Her father would not let her
" Amanda F	2 f Mo	marry so they eloped, possibly to Tn.
" Hannah	54 f NC	They lived near Nashville. Do you
" Robert M	17 m NC	have anything on this family?

I will skip Greene County, Ala. as you probably have all Gandrud offers. Are you on the mailing list of Elva Upchurch of Atlanta? I got most of my Ala-Ga-Texas Censuses from her. A grand person.

#122 Walker Co. Texas 1860 Census

Upchurch, Calvin B	29 NC	from Dallas Co. Ala
" Cynthia	65 NC	
Conroy, Delinia	26 f NC	
" Frances E	5 f Tx	
" John	3 m Tx	
Upchurch, James B	21 m Ala	

San Antonio Genealogical Society vol 7 #2 Jan 1962 sent to me by
 Civil War Veterans buried in Williamson Co. Tx. Margaret Alkek
 near Leander, Bagdad Cemetery: Bandera, Tex.
 Henderson Upchurch b 1812 d 1892 Texas

Bastrop Co. Texas 1850 Census

Upchurch, Henderson	34 m NC	Elva Upchurch, Atlanta, Tex.
" Mary E	22 f Ala	sent me this census and noted:
		"Possibly an uncle of J.M."
		That would be a brother to
		Burwell-right?

Travis Co. Tx. 1840
 H. Upchurch 1 poll

Williamson Co. Texas 1880 Census

Upchurch, Henderson	69 NC	NC	NC	
" Mary E	52 Ala	Va	Ala	wife
" <u>John R</u>	26 Tx	NC	Ala	son b 1854 believe "R" incorr
" <u>Green</u>	23 Tx			son should be "A" easily
" Sarah G	18 Tx			dau misread
" A. Cora	15 Tx			dau

Believe this family also related to the Cape Girardeau family. (Green)

Here are the people I am helping to find their ancestors:

Marie Standfier, Albuquerque, New Mexico
 Mrs. John Edward Upchurch " " "
 Mr. Thomas Walter " of Italy, Texas sister-in-law is Mrs. J.E.
 Mrs. Margaret Alkek, Bandera, Texas
 I believe all are related, including you and Elva Upchurch of Atlanta

Using a large atlas, I pinpointed the counties where the Upchurch families are found. The counties are printed, towns and cities written in for reference. Note that they are all in SW Texas. William Curtis Upchurch, son of John Allen Upchurch who died in 1903 is not "black Dutch" as he told Mrs. Carver, but a son of Henderson. William Curtis died in 1970. I am sorry he did not find out about his ancestors.

Marie Standfier is well on her way to tracing the last link of Allen to Harmon.

Margaret Alkek found her ancestor A.L. Upchurch to be Acril, son of Nathan.

Elva and you share a common ancestor—James Monroe Upchurch. It's going to take longer to trace Jones Green Upchurch for the family at Cape Girardeau. I have firmly believed (as do most Upchurches) that pooling information is the fastest way to trace an ancestor.

If you have additional data on any of those I listed or if you find additional in Salt Lake, I would appreciate hearing from you. I will write if I find further on Henderson.

Thanks for writing—thanks again for John A. Send me your new address in Salt Lake. Best of luck in all your ventures.

Sincerely,

Ada Morgan

Montgomery Co. NC 1840 census carries Harmon, Allen and B. On a ledger of a merchant in Jasper County, Texas is the name of ~~Har~~ B. Upchurch, 1841. On the 1850 Stanley Co. (was Montgomery) B. Upchurch no longer listed.

February 2, 1973
①

Mr. Roy White
704 Sheldon
Channelview, Texas 77530

Dear Mr. White:

I have been wanting to get in touch with you for sometime, believe you have the key to the Upchurch family of Italy, Texas. Marie Standfier of Albuquerque passed on to me some information you had given her daughter which I wanted to follow up-called Houston for your number but they had no listing for the Sul Ross address. Then Mrs. Alkek of Bandera, Texas ran across a listing in the Genealogical Helper giving this address. I called Channelview info. for your number-this must be a suburb of Houston as she had pages of Whites but no listing for you and no address. So, I am writing in case you have moved, your mail may be forwarded.

There are so many notes in my files regarding the Upchurches who did not remain in Kentucky and Tennessee-notes graciously sent and shared by Mrs Martha Tidd of California with about eight persons on her mailing list. Perhaps I can help you locate your missing relative, if you have not already done so. We Upchurches must help each other or we will never get off the ground.

Mrs. John Edward Upchurch of Albuquerque is the widow of one of a large family, all deceased. The ancestor was John A Upchurch who married Mary Price. State of birth not known for either of them. Correction-Thomas Walter is living in Italy, Texas, Ellis County. He knows very little about the family, depending on the entries in the Bible, and not sure of the names, as initials are given. John A was born 5-21-1854 married Mary Priceborn 1857 d 8-11-1898^(in my) in Italy, Texas. Mary Price was listed in the Bible as S.R.M.L.C. but Thomas Walter only knew her as Mary.

Their children:

Births:

E.J. 6-24-1878
A.C. 8-7-1879
SME 8-18-1882
J.L. 3-7-1884
G.A. 6-15-1886
W.C. 6-1-1889
J.E. 9-1-1891
T.W. 11-29-1894
Alline 12-17-1896

Deaths:

Mary 8-11-1898

Josie 12-3-1898
Emma 12-18-1898 m...Wilsford
Mandy 1-18-1898 m...Horn
Mattie 5-14-1900
Gussie 4- 1-1901
J.E. 2-7-1962
W.C. 4-17-1970
Alline 4-13-1907 in a fire

Since the children all died young except John Edward, Walter Clayton and Thomas Walter, perhaps it was one of those who was identified as an Upchurch at the induction center. In 1917 Walter would have been 25; John 26 and Walter Clayton 28. A little above the normal age for the draft in 1917 but could have enlisted.

Have you a copy of Belle West's book on the Upchurch Family? She has Kendrick's line in it. We wrote back and forth while she was getting the English ancestors lined up. I am a descendant of George Upchurch who went to Kentucky in 1814 from Brunswick Co. through Iredell, N.C. to Kentucky. My mother was Eliza Wayne Upchurch who was the daughter of Moses and Harriet Upchurch. She m Alexander Stevens and I am one of their seven children. I was born in Ky. in 1904, we left there in the same year for Missouri.

My typewriter is misbehaving so I will write further if I get a reply.

Sincerely,

Ida Morgan

MRS. ADA MORGAN
8916 WALNUT
KANSAS CITY, MO.
64114



Lineage of Olive Ada (Stevens) Morgan

Generations

- Michael Upchurch -Frances Delke (1)
- Richard " - ? (2)
- James " - Elizabeth--- (3) James I *ca 1765*
- Michael " - ? (4) Michael III *ca 1795*
- George " - Rachel Bethshares (5) *1759/1830*
- Shadrack " - Ruth ? (6) *ca 1784*
- Moses "" - Catherine Barker (6) Silas and Shadrack were bros.
- Silas " - Nancy Mason Upchurch (7) Silas son of Shadrack, *1784*
- Moses " -Harriet Grimes (8) Mason, dau of Moses *and*
- Eliza Wayne" -Wm Alexander Stevens (9) *Catherine Barker*
- Olive Ada Stevens-Wm Henry Morgan (10)
- Mary Kathryn Morgan-Chas. Edw. White (11)
- Melinda Gail White -age 21 3rd yr college (12)
- Mark Kevin " -age 17 3rd yr high school (12)

That is as far as we can go until grdaug gets married and adds to our line. My husband died in 1929 and I worked for the Telephone Company from 1929 to 1963 when I retired and started on the ancestor hunt in earnest. I am not sure where the Whites came from I have been told, but have forgotten, Charles father is Harry E. White married Christine Shartzler.

George was born in Brunswick County and in 1788 he came to Iredell Co. NC where he had four sons under 16, wife and daughter. I have been able to trace the first born son who was on the 1790 and 1800 Census at Iredell but was not on the 1810. There is a William Upchurch on the Stewart Co. Tenn Census in 1810, I have a "hunch" he might be the missing one. After George, all were born in NC down to Moses born Ky 1838 my mother 1877, I, born 1904 left Ky when I was three months old. The rest are Missourians.

1



Walter Jackson Upchurch
b 1873 Ala. D 1932 Cass.
Ga.

Estella (Wright) Upchurch
1875 - 1953

Donie b. 1898

June 1900

Rozzie Lee 1902 (Baby)
in picture

Made 1903

Walter Upchurch

The name of Sarah
Elizabeth Upchurch
but I cannot find her name

Upchurch

I think it is Matilda
Ann of Tusford.
She is beautiful

Mrs. Estelle
Upchurch

b. 1788-9-3

D 1862 Clayton Co.
Ga.

Sarah Elizabeth
Upchurch
b 1838 D 1925

b. 1852

from ...
Upchurch
1834-72



Grand-ma Sarah Eliza Repchinski
1838 - 1925

(Hamburg) Letha, dau. of Walter

Made Sept 1925 -

H. endura D. Dec 18, 1925

Stella & Walter Repchinski (2)

Doris, Jimmie & Raggie

Made about 1903

Raggie is my husband -
(E. E. H.)

John Henry Moore

+
Amey Lavonia Repchinski

Both Buried at Eylau
near Tschukawa

July 20 1968

Dear Mr White,

I didn't mean to just never answer your last letter; and certainly not to wait this long. Really, I meant to call you while I was in Houston last Month, but time got away so swiftly, I just could not get all done that I had planned. We went down on Sat., arrived about 11 A.M. I called my close Cousins and they held me too long. I had to go shopping then the Daughter and her Family took us up North-west 30 miles where they had bought a new home. They are Charles and Clarice Foster; you may know him, he is Administrator for the new Eastway General Hospital. They have lived in Houston since July of 57. I have wanted to go down and do research at The Houston DAR Library, but somehow can't seem to get away from home any more. I used to spend quite a bit of time there; however that was when I was needed to take care of the babies in their illnesses. I did what I could. If I mention "Family Tree" around then, they get like I'm crazy.

You mentioned about your Grand Father or some one giving different States (as being born in) in the different Censuses. One of those Census Record is correct, more than likely. You see he wasn't at home every time the Census Fellow came, and another guessed it through or gave it in, the best they could.

I heard from J.D. Upchurch of Phillips, Texas, this morning. So glad you told him about us. I will share all I have with him on our Claburn's Line. It is wonderful to be on the Mailing List of Martha Eidd and Those Others.

I have been running 1810 Census of Va. and will share it with you when I have the time to copy it. We are very busy gathering vegetables to sell and Razzie is making hay also. This all adds up to many hours. He is 66 and I am 62; we can't turn out the work we did a few years ago.

I must close and get my Sunday dress ready, because My Pastor will be presenting me with a Certificate in the Morning Service, tomorrow; when I finish 48 credits I'll be a Certified Teacher. I have close to 30 done. Write when you have time,

Uncle Jessie Upchurch died
Feb. 28 - He was 84.

Sincerely,
Olva & Razzie
Olva and Razzie

Feb 12 1968

Dear Mr White,

Will try and answer your good letter & package that came 10 days ago. Sorry to be late in answering, but honestly, I have more work than I can get done plus correspondence on The Tree. I burned a tub of letters Sat., had to clean up my Genealogy Desk. In the scuffle I found that I had NOT sent the other James Monroe Upchurch (Rather S.E.U.) Pension papers back to Austin at all. They were still in my file; so I don't need them, if there is another of your Family that would like them, please deliver them. They sent me the wrong/one first, is how I caught on there were two fellows with the same name and had wives with same initials. Who-ever got the Head Stone for your James Monroe U. was doing the very best she could; who ever would have thought there were two alike? I commend her very highly for her accomplishment, and be sure and tell her it is O.K. for your J.M.U. to have the Rank and Co. of ours on his stone. I am sure you had rather it was absolutely correct; but there's a lot involved in moving a tomb stone. If that County Clerk/had done his duty, it would not have happened. It was two years ago when I tried to contact those Upchurches. I told him I had the Pension Record

I have heard a lot about the Wonderful Library your City has for those doing re-search. Hope some day to be able to come and see for myself. I have searched every nook and corner of The Texarkana Library. We do have *just get it* Micro Film 1810 & 1830 Census of Virginia. I have started running the whole thing, trying to get my Morgans, Redmons, Wells, Lokeys, Cummings, Anthonys, Tates and many others sorter straightened out. You certainly have to learn History to be able to make connections.

If I get any infor. on Upchurches that you do not have, I'll send it on to you. Have not heard from Mrs Tidd but once; She sent me a whole lot then

Guess she is getting more ready to send; hope so any way.

Do you have any record of a James Toney Upchurch b. in Central Texas, (probably Bosque, Co) in about 1868. His Father was second husband to a Civil War

Will go for now, write again soon,

Your Cousin,

Elva E Upchurch

Jan 22 1968

Dear Cousin,

Received your letter Fri.A.M., about 15 Min.
later received the message that my Mother had
passed away. When I get myself pulled together
I'll copy and exchange all Infor. I have ~~xxxx~~
on all Upchurches. There were two James Monroes
and they were surely, closely related.

Here are some addresses from those at PARIS,

TEX: Billy J.Upchurch
435 9 S.E.

Freeman Upchurch
1107 23 S.E.

Mrs Elsie Upchurch
934 Graham St

Wayne Upchurch
Route 6

J.E.Upchurch
Route 6.

I have written J.E.and Elsie but no ans. We had
a John Upchurch that went to Red River Co before
1850. Do you have any record on an Upchurch man
that married a Hicks?(in Ga.and came to Central
Texas) Will write more later, hope to hear from
you.

Your Cousin,
Elva Upchurch
Elva (Burkhalter)Upchurch

Pictures yours to keep

Jan 27 1958

Dear Mr White,

I am so sorry that I still do not feel up to typing all these Records for you. Martha tells me that you either have a copying machine or have access to one. So I'm doing the next best thing and sending what I have and you can get your copies and return the ones that have my labels on them, please. I ordered the Pension Record especially for you, because I knew it was available. I wrote the County Clerk of Grimes County last year, inquiring about Upchurches in that area and he hasn't written yet. Does your James Monroe have a Grave Marker? All that you need in the way of information is included in this record ^{to order a Military Marker} except for adding Private as his rating. That is what most of them were. I have already gotten 5 and have 5 more ordered. If yours has a head stone you can get the small flat one for the foot of the grave. DO NOT answer the question where it asks "does he have a head stone;" and you'll get it. If the stone he has is worn they will replace it for you.

We are not through with all the business since My Mother slipped away from us. I suppose that no one is ever quite ready for such, I don't ever remember being so very tired before in my whole life. Our Son didn't get to come; he teaches in Texas Pan-Handle. The Daughter and most of her Family came. Everybody was so kind and thoughtful of us. Mama was 88½; I don't think I'll ever make it that far. There are two left of 12 children; if Aunt Deeny lives till Mar 6th she will be 91.

Please excuse all errors; I'll explain, I learned to type at 60. According to info. received today, Our Upchurch Line is from Richard Sr., Richard Jr., Elaburn, Sarah Elizabeth, Walter Jackson, and Razzie Lee. Then we start figuring Our James Monroe, b. Jan 16, 1834, brother of J. Michael born 1829, and we suppose Charity was their Mother; they had another bro. and possibly more.

Will close for now, hope to hear from you again soon.

Your Couson,

Elva E. Upchurch
Elva E. Upchurch

Rt. 1 Box 153
Atlanta, Texas 75551

JAMES MONROE UPCHURCH b Jan 16 1834 Henry Co Ga
D Dec 13 1892
M Sept 28 1852 Henry Co Ga

SARAH ELIZABETH UPCHURCH b Oct 11 1838 " " Ga
D Dec 18 1925

- 1 James Columbus b Mar 26 1854 Ga M Lucendy K Green " Jan 21 1932
Henry Co Ga Aug 7 1874
- 2 William Jasper "Aug 4 1857 " " Dink Richards " 1936
- 3 Adelle Lavonia " Feb 1 1859 " " John Moore " July 18 1945
Clayton Co (new Co formed)
- 4 Charity Dora Ann " Nov 27 1861 " " Jeff Plunkett " July 19 1918
- 5 Mattie Belle " Apr 6 1866 " " Jehu "Gee"Harwell " June 1958
Nov 28 1888
From here down married in Cass Co Tex
- 6 Robert Lee "Bob" " Nov 13 1868 " " Ada Rhea Jan 18 1892 " Feb 22 1959
" D.May 9,1950
- 7 Leora Elizabeth " Apr 23 1871 " Charlie Franklin Griffin "Jan 3 1951
Dec 5 1890
Ala
- 8 Walter Jackson ^{moved to Ala.} " Feb 16 1873 ^{Sand Mt} Ala " ^{Boaz} Estelle Wright D Jan 4 1932
Jan 16 1898
- 9 Tom Sims " Mar 7 1876 " " Louisa Tenn Harvey " Oct 8 1945
Mar 17 1895
- 10 Georgia Caldonia " Nov 23 1878 " " John Ellison Harvey " Nov 24 1963
April 3 1901
- 11 Daisy Ardell " Oct 7 1882 " " Reuben M Hemperley " Mar 12 1950
- 12 Jessie Monroe " Nov 22 1884 " " Mattie Lou Green

Tom S married 2nd Mandy Yancey---- "Bob" M 2nd Amy Jacobs
 Matt & Gee Harwell, Bob & Ada Walter & Stella Tom, Lou & Mandy, Donie &
 John Harvey, Daisy & Rube Hemperley, James Monroe & Sarah E., Upchurch are
 all buried at Courtland, in Cass Co Texas, two miles N W of Queen City
 Dora & Jeff Plunkett died in Ala; Vonie & John Moore are buried at Eylau;
 Lum & Doll died at Fouke, Ark buried at Sylverino; Liz & Charlie at Springer
 Wm. Jasper & Dink in Ala.

*yours to keep
E.E.W.*

Biography

MICHAEL UPCHURCH #1. B 1616 D 1681 m Frances. From Virginia Land Patent Book # 3, page 272, June 6, 1654, is recorded the transfer of land of the Valentine Patent to Michael Upchurch. This was Westmoreland County.

MICHAEL UPCHURCH #2. B ___ D ___ m ___ militia 1687. Listed as tithable 1683-1688-1694. Court of 1691 (Order book 1691-1713 Surry County Va.) secured certificate of Adm. Estate of desc. mother, Frances Upchurch.

JOHN UPCHURCH B ___ D ___ m Elizabeth. 1721 Adm. Est. Wm. Hunnicutt
~~Isle~~ of ~~Wight~~ Co., (Surry County, Virginia)
Isle Wight

JAMES UPCHURCH B ___ D ___ m ___ 1764 bought 310 A. Brunswick Co., Va.

RICHARD UPCHURCH B ___ D ___ m ___ Granville Co., N. C. Bought land on Crooked Creek in 1769.

MOSES UPCHURCH B 1755 D ~~1777~~¹⁸⁵⁶ m Mary Simms - ~~1777~~¹⁷⁵⁷ 1847.
Witnessed sale of land from Richard to Wm. Fich 1775.
Franklin Co., N. C. Bought 300A 1794 100A. 1794 160A 1796.
Sold 160A 1803. Chatham Co., N. C. bought 555 A. 1803 proved
1805. Bought 100A 1807. Grant from State 50A 1823. Sold
1808 to Gilliam Upchurch.

MURRY UPCHURCH B 1 Nov. 1797, D 19 Feb. 1892, m Nancy Scott, 1801-1854

ISHAM UPCHURCH B 31 Dec. 1824, D 3 April, 1916, m. Adelia Beavers

GEORGE WINSTON UPCHURCH B 6 June 1854, D 12 April 1947, m. Mary Jane Carlton,
b 11 March 1862, d 12 Jan. 1920.

FENDA EUGENE UPCHURCH B 5 Dec. 1883, D 28 Feb. 1949, m. Ina Blanche Massey, b 13 Jan. 1887.

DONAH CARLTON UPCHURCH B 16 June 1909, m Lydia Ellen Sorrell, b 17 October, 1911

CARLTON EUGENE UPCHURCH B 4 July 1930 m. Patricia McHaney, b 17 Sept. 1935.

DONNA D. UPCHURCH B 2 March 1956.

Michael Upchurch No. 1 Westmoreland Co., Va. 1650

Michael Upchurch No. 2 Surry Co., Va., 1687

John Upchurch Surry Co., Va. 1721

James Upchurch Brunswick Co., Va., 1764

Richard Upchurch Granville Co., N. C. 1769

Moses Upchurch Born 13 Feb. 1755 Brunswick Co., Va. When 2 years old
moved to Franklin Co., N. C. where he lived until April ~~1755~~ 1775.

Was a private in the Revolution and was discharged in 1778.

Chatham Co., N. C.	Chatham	Franklin	Wake Co., NC	Bute Co.
MOSES	BERTICE	JUBEL	CHARLES	NATHAN
his issue	his issue		b 11 Feb. 1755	b 1760
1 Murry	1 Bartlett 1808			
2 Sims	2 William C. 1814			
3 Ruffin	3 Brinkley 1818			
4 Colberg (Colergy)	4			
	5 Alfred			
	6 Jubel			
	7 GILBERT 1820 (called Doctor)			
	8 John R. 1822 (Pennis)			

MOSES, BERTICE, JUBEL, CHARLES, AND NATHAN were brothers. Moses and Bertice moved from Virginia to Chatham Co., N. C. in the Green Level- Upchurch Station community.

CLAIBORNE UPCHURCH

1804_ (1820) 1822 Tax list Franklin Co.N.C. 135 Acres Book 16 p 203
1 wh. no bl.

1814_ Franklin Co N.C. Clabun and wife, Amey sold to Jubal Upchurch
land adjoining land of Jubal Upchurch, Stephen Upchurch and Jesse
Bunn, being land allotted to the said Amey in division of lands of
James Bunn, deceased. Wit: Wm. Harrison, Jurat J. Cheves.
Signed: Clabun Upchurch
Amey Upchurch

1830_ Census Hancock Co Ga
2 males under 5 1 female 10-15 Total Chil: 8
1 " 5-10 2 " 15-20
1 " 10-15 1 " 30-40
1 "(Lunsford) 20-30 1 " 50-60 (his Mother)
1 "(Claburn) 40-50

1832_ Henry Co Ga Wills and Bonds 1822-34, page 210. Eaton and Claiborne
Upchurch and F.H. Mason administered the estate of the late Harbard
Upchurch. Sept 2, 1833.

1832_ Claiborne Upchurch, living in Hancock Co Ga, drew land Lot in Cherokee
Co Ga. Lot 262, District 12 2.

1832_ Abner Upchurch to Claiborne Upchurch, 13 Dec. 1832 for \$300.00, -202 1/2
acres- Lot 147, District 7, Henry Co Ga.

1840_ Census, Henry Co Ga
1 male 5-10 1 female under 5
2 " 10-15 1 " 5-10
1 " 20-30 1 " 40-50
1 " 50-60
8 ± 3---11 children in all

1862_ Henry Co Ga. Adm. Bonds 1837-64, page 214. James Upchurch administered
the Estate of Claiborne Upchurch.
(Surely this is his son, James)

Franklin Co N.C. -----
Claiborne Upchurch and Amey Bunn M June 3, 1809; bondsman, Wm. Bunn.
dau. James Bunn (D 1814) Wit: G. Hill Jr.

b, Va. RICHARD UPCHURCH (Moses b. 1753 Brunswick Co Va., to Granville Co N.C. 1755
(Nathan
(Charles " Feb. 11, 1755
(Benjamin
(Richard Jr

JAMES BUNN (Amey Bunn
(Jesse "

CHARLES UPCHURCH

- 1755 Born February 11 1755
- 1776 Volunteered under Capt Micajah Regan and Col James Hinton, and fought the Tories at Moore's Creek under Gen McCloud. This service lasted 20 days. He then volunteered for three months under Capt Solomon Ferrell (Terrell), Lieut Hall and James Hinton and was constantly engaged for six weeks and then discharged. In May 1776 enlisted in the Continental Line in North Carolina, Wakw Co., Discharged February 1, 1779 and papers signed by Capt James Havers and James Butler. He was then drafted and served two months under Capt Bullard Fowler. (All of this from Pension Application 3 16 562 National Archives)
- 1780
- 1781
- 1788 May 6, sold land to Matthew Strickland, Wake Co N.C. B H p 35
- 1779 Applied for Land Grant 4 June 1779- #1038 Bk 31 p 264 #235.
Granted 200 acres # 398-- 29 Mar 1780, N side Mocoson Creek, Franklin Co N.C.
- 1781-84 Wake Co Tax Records 70 acres; 2 horses; 4 cattle; 25 pounds per person.
- 1800 Franklin Co N C Census: 8 in Family;- 2 were 26 to 45.
- 1803 Acted as a witness when his brother Moses sold 160 acres in Franklin Co N C to Thomas Gay
- 1810 Franklin Co N C Censu s: 5 in Family; 2 were over 45
- 1820 Henry Co Ga Census: Charles Upchurch - 70 - 80
1 son 20 - 30
1 female 30 - 40
- 1821 Land Lottery:
Charles Upchurch, resident of Putnam Co Ga drew land lots in Henry Co Ga (90 16) and in Monroe Co Ga (4 12). This from Secretary of State, Atlanta, Ga. 12-6-1957
- 1832 December 11, applied for Pension for service in the Revolution. This was granted at \$80.00 a monthe September 1832. (Surely per year).
- 1840 Henry Co Ga Census:
Charles Upchurch, pensioner, 85 years old.
- Census: 2 M 5-10 (Also 1840 Census)
1 " 15-20
1 " 80-90
1 F 20-30

Mrs. Elva E. Upchurch
Route 1, Box 153
Atlanta, Texas 75551

8 Mar 1967

What Branch of Service
 He Was in and when he
 enlisted and how many
 Years he Served
 as I ~~was~~ wrote Austin
 and they sent me the record
 when he went in and how
 long he served.
 The records show that
 James M. Apfelmuch private Co B.
~~53rd~~ 53rd ~~Inf~~ Georgia
 Infantry Confederate States Army
 Enlisted May ~~1~~ 1-1862
 and he served until March 12-1865

- 3 -

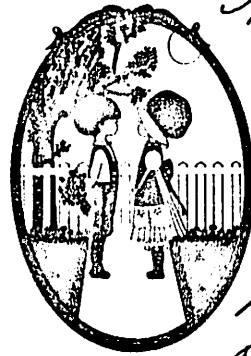
We are real Prande Juane
 Making to Haunter.
 I am going to see if there
 is any way we can find out
 where our Grandfather died
 in what Year
 I have written to our Cousin
 one of Uncle Wages Daught she
 lives in Longview, Tex.
 Her name is Maggie ~~Robert~~
 Roberts and ask her if she
 she would say where our
 Grandfather died in what Year.
 Yes I talk with Robert Lee
 Appenck.
 He is a nice man said
 He wanted to meet Jan

③

Maggie Roberts
Longview Texas
(dan of Virgil Upchurch)

Thursday Night
Dec 28 - 72,

Dear Cousin
Just a line Hoping this
fine You doing fine
Roy & Wanda to let you
know about Yarrin at church
She passed away last Sat. A. M.
Which was the 23 Dec little
Mach, & Lissie carried her to
Hospital, the 13 Dec in Houston



She had Pneumonia
I didn't know she was
sick until little Mach call
me Sat. night to let
me know she had
Passed away (over)

MS. A. N. WILSON
710. ENFIELD
BRYAN, TEX.
77801



Mrs. & Mrs. Roy White

5022 South Meen Gate Lane

Walt Lake City Tex

①

7411 1/2 West

3.

but Due to Holidays they couldn't
put him away until Tuesday
afternoon

I did get to go for funeral
Garrison was a Good Boy and
a Christian. He was 60 years
old, this Pass Aug. 1. th
I sure feel sorrow for Mabel
& Lizzie.

Wells Ray as far as I know
as yet is doing pretty good
Maria & Family get to come
Home for Christmas.

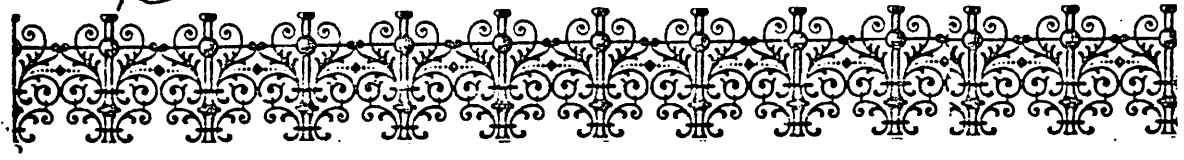
She was asking if I had
heard from you
Mother said Lizzie she wrote to
you

Elizabeth, about Aunt Anna

July 28-1869

Dear Cassin.

We have been wondering
 what happen to you
 we hope you are well
 as you know I wrote you last
 March Clifton shouting his self
 he passed away 12th April
 it was a terrible thing to
 to throw with
 and it just about killed me
 & I. Mathew hasn't been able to
 get out more time. She is in
 bed most of her time.



① June 1968,

Dear Mr White, of Houston Texas

I received your letter of June 27
To see if I could tell you

any news of your Ancestors -
all the news of him that

I know was told me to me.

I never saw them my self,
my mother did when I was

small, so my Grand mother
and Aunt raised me, and

she saw Mr Upchurch and
told me this of him. Mr
Upchurch had come into

Clarke county, on his way
going to Texas, he was going
by land roads, so he had

2.

it really make it hard on me
trying to work and no one to
help me with the
but by God Help I make
an Fair Stice in Dallas.

it is really hot and dry we
Robert had no rain in till
the man and it really hot
and dry down here.

Robert had a chance to see about
any more Appchurch History.

Meria & Family is Fine
dont see much of them
they are so busy.

FOLDER A

PEDIGREE CHART

CHART NO. _____

DATE _____
 NAME OF Mrs. Colleen Marjin
Route 3
 STREET Seymour, Texas 76380
 CITY _____ STATE _____

NO. 1 ON THIS CHART IS
 THE SAME PERSON AS NO. _____
 ON CHART NO. _____

Otezia
Jess BELL
 BORN 14 JUNE 1925
 WHERE TOKAWA, OKLA
 WHEN MARRIED _____
 DIED _____
 WHERE _____

NAME OF HUSBAND OR WIFE _____

GIVE HERE NAME OF RECORD OR
 BOOK WHERE THIS INFORMATION
 WAS OBTAINED. REFER TO NAMES
 BY NUMBER.

2 Jesse Murch Bell
 BORN 12 MAY 1904
 WHERE Stephens Co., OKLA
 WHEN MARRIED 31 Aug 1924 OK.
 DIED _____
 WHERE _____

3 Lenora Auciulia Briscoe
 BORN 29 JAN 1907
 WHERE Stephens Co., OKLA
 DIED _____
 WHERE _____

4 Abner Kirk Bell
 BORN 21 MAR 1874
 WHERE ILLINOIS
 WHEN MARRIED 1894
 DIED 7 MAR. 1965
 WHERE MARIOW OKLA

5 Michael Mission Upchurch
 BORN 7 Aug 1875
 WHERE ATLANTA
 DIED 29 FEB 1946
 WHERE HEALTON, OKLA.
 BROTHER: FRANK

6 Leonard Larkin Briscoe
 BORN 22 Feb 1875
 WHERE TEXAS
 WHEN MARRIED 24 Nov. 1897 OK.
 DIED 17 MAR 1937
 WHERE OKLA

7 Minie Emily Beck
 BORN 22 Nov 1878
 WHERE Mo. - Green Co.
 DIED 19 Nov. 1942
 WHERE OKLA.

8 Bell
 BORN _____
 WHERE IRELAND
 WHEN MARRIED County Cork?
 DIED _____
 WHERE _____

9 _____
 BORN _____
 WHERE _____
 DIED _____
 WHERE _____

10 Michael Upchurch
 BORN 1830
 WHERE Georgia
 WHEN MARRIED _____
 DIED _____
 WHERE _____

11 Mateida C.
 BORN ca 1840
 WHERE Georgia
 DIED _____
 WHERE _____

12 John Thomas Briscoe
 BORN 28 Apr. 1853
 WHERE TEX - ROCKWALL Co.
 WHEN MARRIED _____
 DIED 5 FEB. 1932
 WHERE OKLA

13 Sarah Malisie Morrison
 BORN 13 Dec. 1854
 WHERE AIA. - Mobile
 DIED 12 Dec 1927
 WHERE OKLA

14 Isham Van Buren Beck
 BORN 1838 Nov. 5
 WHERE Mo. - Gasconade Co.
 WHEN MARRIED 6 Dec. 1866
 DIED 13 MAR. 1910
 WHERE _____

15 Susannah Fitzgerald
 BORN 9 MAR. 1848
 WHERE Franklin Co., MO.
 DIED _____
 WHERE _____

16	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
17	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
18	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
19	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
20	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
21	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
22	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
23	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
24	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
25	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
26	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
27	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
28	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
29	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
30	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
31	ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART

DATE MARCH 30, 1948
 NAME OF PERSON SUBMITTING CHART CONRAD MARTIN
RT 3
 STREET ADDRESS SEYMOUR, TEXAS 76380
 CITY STATE

NO. 1 ON THIS CHART IS THE SAME PERSON AS NO. _____
 ON CHART NO. _____

PEDIGREE CHART

CHART NO. _____

2 MICHAEL Upchurch
 BORN 1830's (1829)
 WHERE GA.
 WHEN MARRIED
 DIED GA.?
 WHERE

3 MATILDA B Upchurch
 BORN ca 1840's
 WHERE GA.
 DIED
 WHERE GA.?

MARTHA Missouri Upchurch
 BORN 7 Aug 1875
 WHERE
 WHEN MARRIED
 DIED
 WHERE
ALBION KICK BELL
 NAME OF HUSBAND OR WIFE

4
 BORN
 WHERE VA.
 WHEN MARRIED
 DIED
 WHERE

5 CHARITA (4)
 BORN 1802
 WHERE NC
 DIED
 WHERE

6 LUNSFORD Upchurch
 BORN
 WHERE GA
 WHEN MARRIED
 DIED
 WHERE

7
 BORN
 WHERE GA.
 DIED
 WHERE

8
 BORN
 WHERE
 WHEN MARRIED
 DIED
 WHERE

9
 BORN
 WHERE
 DIED
 WHERE

10
 BORN
 WHERE NC
 WHEN MARRIED
 DIED
 WHERE

11
 BORN
 WHERE VA.
 DIED
 WHERE

12 CLABURN Upchurch
 BORN
 WHERE N.C.
 WHEN MARRIED
 DIED
 WHERE

13
 BORN
 WHERE
 DIED
 WHERE

14
 BORN
 WHERE
 WHEN MARRIED
 DIED
 WHERE

15
 BORN
 WHERE
 DIED
 WHERE

16 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 17 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 18 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 19 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 20 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 21 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 22 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 23 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 24 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 25 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 26 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 27 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 28 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 29 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 30 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART
 31 ABOVE NAME CONTINUED ON CHART

GIVE HERE NAME OF RECORD OR BOOK WHERE THIS INFORMATION WAS OBTAINED. REFER TO NAMES BY NUMBER.

Died
Jan 26 - 1946

37304

From B.
Deceased
Jan. 26 - 1946
WIDOW'S APPLICATION
FOR A PENSION

The Comptroller of Public Accounts reserves the right to call for additional testimony if he deems it necessary.

Name of Applicant.

Mrs. M. E. Upchurch.

harton County.

Postoffice L. Campo. Texas.

Filed March 26 - 1921

Approved March 26 - 1921

Pension allowed from March 1 - 1921

Rejected

Lon A. Smith
Comptroller of Public Accounts.

COMPTROLLER'S OFFICE
RECEIVED
MAR 25 1921
forward to

For Use of Widows of Soldiers Who Are In Indigent Circumstances

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

COUNTY OF Wharton.

I, Mrs. M.E. Upchurch, do hereby make application to the Comptroller of Public Accounts for a pension, to be granted me under the Act passed by the Thirty-third Legislature of the State of Texas, and approved April 7, A. D. 1913, on the following grounds:

I am the widow of O.H.P. Upchurch, deceased, who departed this life on the 8 day of Feby., A. D. 1921, in the county of Wharton. in the State of Texas.

I have not remarried since the death of my said husband, and I do solemnly swear that I was never divorced from my said husband, and that I never voluntarily abandoned him during his life, but remained his true, faithful and lawful wife up to the date of his death. I was married to him on the 16 day of October, A. D. 1881, in the county of Montgomery, in the State of Texas.

My husband, the said O.H.P. Upchurch, enlisted and served in the military service of the Confederate States during the war between the States of the United States, and that he did not desert the Confederate service. I have been a resident of the State of Texas since prior to January 1, A. D. 1900, and have been continuously since a citizen of the State of Texas. I do further state that I do not receive from any source whatever money or other means of support amounting in value to the sum of \$300.00 per annum, nor do I own in my own right, nor does anyone hold in trust for my benefit or use, estate or property, either real, personal or mixed, either in fee or for life, of the value of one thousand dollars, exclusive of the home of the value of not over \$1000; nor do I receive any aid or pension from any other State, or from the United States, or from any other source, and I do further state that the answers given to the following questions are true:

1. What is your age? 63 years
2. Where were you born? Fort Bend County, Texas,
3. How long have you resided in the State of Texas? 63 years,
4. How long have you resided in the county of your present residence? And what is your postoffice address? One year. El Campo, Texas.
5. Did your husband draw a pension? If so, give his file number. 5526. Grimes County.
6. What was your husband's full name? O.H.P. Upchurch.
7. What was the date of his death? Feby. 8th. 1921.
8. In what State was your husband's command originally organized? Texas.

9. How long did your husband serve? If known to you, give date of enlistment and discharge. Four years, do not know. See Falls Co. 5526 or Grimes
10. What was the name or letter of the company, or number of the battalion, regiment or battery of artillery in which your husband served? If he was transferred from one branch of service to another, give time of transfer, description of command and time of service. Do not know.

See Falls Co. 5526 - or Grimes

11. Name branch of service in which your husband served, whether infantry, cavalry, artillery, or the navy, or if commissioned as an officer by the President, his rank and line of duty, or if detailed for special service, under the law of conscription, the nature of such service, and time of service. Do not know.

See Falls Co. 5526 - or Grimes

12. Have you transferred to others any property of any kind for the purpose of becoming a beneficiary under this law? No.

Wherefore your petitioner prays that her application for a pension may be approved and such other proceedings be had in the premises as are required by law.

(Signature of Applicant) M. E. Upchurch

Sworn to and subscribed before me this 8th day of March, A. D. 1921.

County Judge Wharton, County, Texas.

[Seal.]
*Where applicant has remarried it is necessary that she state facts covering particulars of last marriage, date, to whom married, and date of last husband's death. She must also state that she is now a widow.

AFFIDAVIT OF WITNESSES

[Note.—There must be at least two creditable witnesses.]

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

COUNTY OF Wheeler

Before me, W. G. Harris, County Judge of Wheeler County, State of Texas, on this day personally appeared C. A. Shultz & Mrs. Charles Shultz, who are personally known to me to be creditable citizens, who, being by me duly sworn, on oath state that they personally know that Mrs. M. E. Upshurch, applicant for a pension as the widow of O. H. P. Upshurch deceased, is in truth and fact the widow of O. H. P. Upshurch deceased; that they personally know that she has not remarried since the death of her husband, for whose services in the army she claims a pension, and that they have no interest in this claim.*

(Signature of Witness) Chas A Shultz

(Signature of Witness) Mrs Chas Shultz

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 8 day of March, A. D. 19 21

W. G. Harris
County Judge Wheeler County, Texas.

[Seal.]

*Where applicant has remarried it is necessary that she state facts covering particulars of last marriage, date, to whom married, and date of last husband's death. She must also state that she is now a widow.

AFFIDAVIT OF WITNESSES

[Note.—There must be at least two creditable witnesses.]

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

COUNTY OF Harris

Before me, Chester H. Bryan, County Judge of Harris County, State of Texas, on this day personally appeared D. C. Hart & Mrs. M. E. McWhorter, who are personally known to me to be creditable citizens, who, being by me duly sworn, on oath state that they personally know the above named applicant for pension, and that they personally know that the said Mrs. M. E. Upshurch has been a bona fide resident citizen of the State of Texas since prior to January 1, A. D. 1900, and that they have no interest in this claim.

(Signature of Witness) D. C. Hart

(Signature of Witness) Mrs. M. E. McWhorter

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 23 day of March, A. D. 19 21

Chester H. Bryan
County Judge Harris County, Texas.

[Seal.]

AFFIDAVIT OF WITNESSES

(If possible, the two witnesses should have served with the applicant's husband in the army, and if so, let them, or either of them, state it in their oath; also any information regarding the army service of applicant's husband.)

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

COUNTY OF.....

Before me,....., County Judge of.....County, State of Texas, on this day personally appeared....., who personally known to me to be creditable citizens, who, being by me sworn, on oath state that they are personally acquainted with the foregoing applicant, and that the facts set forth and statements made in her application are correct and true, to the best of their knowledge and belief, and that they have no interest in this claim. And further make oath to the following facts touching the service of applicant's husband in the Confederate Army: (State fully your source of knowledge).....

See Falls or quines ed.
#5526

(Signature of Witness).....

(Signature of Witness).....

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this.....day of.....A. D. 19.....

[Seal.]

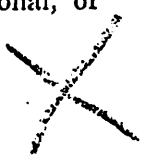
County Judge.....County, Texas.

CERTIFICATE OF STATE AND COUNTY ASSESSOR

I, Joel Hudgins State and County Assessor in the County of Wharton State of Texas, do certify that Mrs. M. E. Upchurch whose name is signed to the foregoing application for a pension, under the Act of the Thirty-third Legislature, approved April 7, 1913, is charged on the tax rolls of said county with a homestead of the value of Nothing Dollars, and of other property, real or personal, or both, of the value of nothing Dollars.

Given under my hand, this 12 day of March A. D. 1921

Joel Hudgins
State and County Assessor.



El Campo, Texas, February 4 1946.

Mr. George H. Sheppard,
Comptroller,
Austin Texas.

My Dear Sir:

Enclosed here with is the last Confederate Pension check,
issued to my mother Mrs. M.E.Upchurch, El Campo, Texas.

My mother passed away on January 26th 1946, proof of death
is attached hereto, I request that the mortuary allowance be mailed to
me at El Campo, Texas.

Yours Very Truly

art Upchurch

Art Upchurch.

37304
Wharton

Mortuary Bank
Feb 5 - 1946

FEB 5 1946

Endorsements Hereon for Comptroller's Use Exclusively.

FORM No. 1.

CONFEDERATE PENSION APPLICATION.

Name of Applicant,

O. H. P. Upchurch

Lincoln

County.

Post Office

Pearson Twp

Comptroller's File No.

5526

I have carefully examined the within application for pension, together with the proof in support thereof, and

I recommend that the application be

Approved

this

day of

February

A. D.

1900

M. J. Brown

Pension Clerk.

I hereby approve the within application for pension, this

8

day of

July A. D. *1900*

W. H. McKinstry
Comptroller.

No Application Rejected by County Judge or County Commissioners should be Forwarded to Comptroller.

COMPTROLLER'S OFFICE
RECEIVED
DEC 4 1899
Referred to
No.

COMPTROLLER'S OFFICE
RECEIVED
DEC 23 1899
Referred to
No.

APPLICATION of Indigent Soldier or Sailor of the late Confederacy for pension under the Act of May 12, 1899.

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

COUNTY OF

Greene

To the Honorable County Judge of Greene County, Texas.

Your petitioner, Oliver H. Upchurch respectfully represents that he is a resident citizen of Greene County, in the State of Texas, and that he makes this application for the purpose of obtaining a pension under the act passed by the Twenty-sixth Legislature of the State of Texas, and approved May 12, A. D. 1899, the same being an act entitled "An act to carry into effect the amendment to the Constitution of the State of Texas, providing that aid may be granted to disabled and dependent Confederate soldiers, sailors, and their widows under certain conditions, and to make an appropriation therefor," and I do solemnly swear that the answers I have given to the following questions are true.

NOTE-Applicant must make answer to all of the following questions, and such answers must be written out plainly in ink.

- Q. What is your name? Answer: Oliver H. P. Upchurch
- Q. What is your age? Answer: Born Sept 30th 1838. 61 years old as of Sept
- Q. In what County do you reside? Answer: Greene County Texas
- Q. How long have you resided in said County and what is your post office address? Answer: Since 1854
45-years Pawkey Greene County Texas
- Q. Have you applied for a pension under the Confederate Pension Law heretofore, and been rejected? If so state when and where. Answer: No I have not
- Q. What is your occupation if able to engage in one? Answer: I am not able to engage
- Q. What is your physical condition? Answer: Health bad. General debility
- Q. If your physical condition is such that you are unable by your own labor to earn a support, state what caused such disability. Answer: General debility asthma, neuralgia, etc
- Q. State in what company and regiment you enlisted in the Confederate army, and the time of your service? Answer: Company A 10th Texas Infantry 1861 to end of war
at Dept of Artillery (Regiment)
- Q. If you served in the Confederate navy state when and where, and the time of your service. Answer: I did not serve in Navy
- Q. State whether or not you have received any pension or veteran donation land certificate under any previous law, and if you answer in the affirmative state what pension or veteran donation land certificate you have received. Answer: No I have not
- Q. What real and personal property do you now own, and what is the present value of such property? Give list of such property and value. Answer: I have no property at all

- Q. What property, and what was the value thereof have you sold or conveyed within two years prior to the date of this application? Answer None
- Q. What income, if any, do you receive? Answer None
- Q. Are you in indigent circumstances; that is, are you in actual want, and destitute of property and means of subsistence? Answer Yes
- Q. Are you unable by your labor to earn a support? Answer Yes
- Q. Have you transferred to others any property of value of any kind for the purpose of becoming a beneficiary under this law? Answer No
- Q. Did you ever desert the Confederacy? Answer No I did not
- Q. Have you been continuously since the first day of January, 1880, a bona fide resident citizen of this State? Answer Yes came to the State in 1854

Wherefore your petitioner prays that his application for pension be approved and that such other proceedings be had in the premises as are required by law.

(Signature of Applicant) Oleiver H. P. Mchuch

Sworn to and subscribed before me this 19th day of July A. D. 1899

(SEAL)

County Judge J. St. Guyer County, Texas.

AFFIDAVIT OF WITNESSES.

(NOTE—There must be at least two credible witnesses.)

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

COUNTY OF _____

Before me, J. St. Guyer

County Judge of Grimes County, State of Texas, on this day personally appeared _____

M. W. Hoke and S. F. Dyer who are personally known to me to be credible citizens, who being by me duly sworn on oath, state that they personally know Oleiver H. P. Mchuch the above named applicant for a pension, and that they personally know that the said Oleiver H. P. Mchuch enlisted in the service of the Confederacy, and performed the duties of a soldier (or sailor) as claimed by him in the above and foregoing application, and that they further know that he, the said applicant, is unable to support himself by labor of any sort.

(Signature of Witness) M. W. Hoke

(Signature of Witness) S. F. Dyer

(Signature of Witness) Wm. B. Berryman

(Signature of Witness) _____

Sworn to and subscribed before me this 7 day of August A. D. 1899

(SEAL)

County Judge J. St. Guyer County, Texas.

AFFIDAVIT OF PHYSICIAN.

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

COUNTY OF Gaines

Before me

County Judge of Gaines

County, State of Texas, on this day personally appeared

W.D. Sittler, who is a reputable practicing physician of this County, who being by me duly sworn on oath, states that he has carefully and thoroughly examined O.H.P. Upchurch,

applicant for a pension, and finds him laboring under the following disabilities which render him unable to labor at any work or calling sufficient to earn a support for himself:

He has atrophy of optic nerve. a sufferer of Chronic Asthma, Neuralgia of Cranial nerves. General health poor.

(Signature of Physician)

W.D. Sittler

Sworn to and subscribed before me this

31st day of

July

A. D.

1899

(SEAL)

County Judge

J. S. Gentry

County, State of Texas.

CERTIFICATE OF COUNTY JUDGE.

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

COUNTY OF Gaines

I

J. S. Gentry County, State of Texas, do hereby certify that on the

31st

day of July

A. D. 1899

, before me came on to be heard the application of O. H. P. Upchurch for a pension under the Confederate Pension Law of this State, approved May 12, A. D. 1899; that the answers of said applicant to the questions propounded were made under oath as the same appear in writing in the foregoing application; that the affidavits of the witnesses who are residible citizens were made before me as the same hereinbefore appear, and that the foregoing affidavit of Doctor W. D. Sittler

who is a reputable practicing physician of this County, was made before me. I also certify that the said applicant O. H. P. Upchurch

is not an inmate of the Texas Confederate Home, nor otherwise disqualified under the provision of Section 12, of the Confederate Pension Law. I further certify that after considering all the proceedings had before me relative to the said application for a pension by the said O. H. P. Upchurch I find the said applicant is lawfully entitled to the pension provided by the Confederate Pension Law of this State, and I hereby approve said application.

Witness my hand and seal of office at

Anderson

this

16

day of August

A. D. 1899

(SEAL)

County Judge

J. S. Gentry

County, State of Texas.

CERTIFICATE OF COUNTY COMMISSIONERS.

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

COUNTY OF Gaines

We, the undersigned members of the Commissioners Court of

Gaines County, Texas, hereby certify that the foregoing application of O. H. P.

for a pension, together with the proof in support thereof, was duly submitted by Hon. J. S. Gentry County Judge of this Gaines

County, to the Commissioners Court of this Gaines County, at a regular term thereof on the 15th day of November A. D. 1899, and after a careful consideration of the same we find the said applicant is lawfully entitled to the pension provided for by the Confederate Pension Law of this State, and we hereby approve said application.

Witness our hands and seal of office at

Anderson

this

15

day of November

A. D. 1899

(Signatures of Commissioners.)

Gaines Holson
J. S. Gentry
M. F. Reader
F. H. Behar

(SEAL)

APPLICATION FOR MORTUARY WARRANT

STATE OF TEXAS,

County of Wharton } I, Arthur Upchurch

do hereby certify that I am the person to whom is entrusted the paying of the accounts and indebtedness of the late Oliver Upchurch, who was a pensioner of the State of Texas, and whole file number is 55-26 and whose original county is Falls Grimes

The said pensioner Oliver Upchurch, died on the 8th day of February, 1924, in the town of El Camp County of Wharton, Texas.

The pensioner died in the home of him and his wife who was related to the pensioner as wife

That the warrant, which application is hereby made for, shall be applied to paying all or part of the expenses incurred by the said pensioner Oliver Upchurch.

I further certify that the warrant for the current quarter has not been cashed by the pensioner, to the best of my knowledge and belief.

I am related to the pensioner as (Friend) Son and that my home is in the town of El Camp, County of Wharton State of Texas, that my postoffice address is El Camp, Texas

Signed Arthur Upchurch

Before me the undersigned Authority in and for the County of Wharton, State of Texas, personally appeared Arthur Upchurch, who being by me duly sworn did certify to, and sign the foregoing statement.

(Seal of Office)

in and for Justice of the Peace, Prec. No. 6 Ex-Officio, Notary Public Wharton County, Tex.

CERTIFICATE OF UNDERTAKER.

I, Lucinda A Whaler, do certify that I am undertaker in the town of El Camp, County of Wharton, State of Texas that I had charge of the body of Oliver Upchurch, who died in the town of El Camp, County of Wharton, State of Texas on the 8th day of February, 1924. That said body was prepared for shipment on the 9th day of February, 1924. That said body was buried in the M.E. Conley Bides Cemetery, which is located in the County of Grimes on the 10th State of Texas, and that I am of the opinion that warrant herein applied for should be issued to the said Arthur Upchurch (a son), who makes the foregoing application.

Signed Lucinda A Whaler Undertaker.

CERTIFICATE OF PHYSICIAN.

I, D.P. Redwine do certify that I am a practicing physician, and that I attended Oliver Upchurch in his last illness, and am of the opinion that his ailments were Chronic Brights disease

I further certify that I am of the opinion that the Mortuary Warrant above requested should be issued in the name of the aforementioned applicant, in accordance with Act passed by the Thirty-fifth Legislature, and approved March 2, 1917.

Signed D.P. Redwine Physician.

Physician's Address El Camp, Tex

J. H. TEAGUE,

County Judge

GRIMES
COUNTY, TEXAS.



Anderson, Texas, 12/22 1899

Dear

R. M. Finley
Austin

Dear Sir -

Sir -

Yours in reference to the McChubb Pension matter received and in reply permit me to say that this matter was fully investigated by the Court and an opportunity given to establish the facts of discretion, which they failed to do. This is a case of mistaken identity. It is likely that O. H. P. McChubb's brother was a deserter. He does not live in this County. I am fully satisfied as well as the members of our Court that O. H. P. McChubb is all right; if there were any in the pension of any facts, why do they not present them.

I am very Resp

J. H. Teague

45633

FORM B.

Dead

1-13-40

WIDOW'S APPLICATION
FOR A PENSION

The Comptroller of Public Accounts reserves the right to call for additional testimony if he deems it necessary.

Name of Applicant.

Mrs. Lee Upchurch

Brazos County.

R. F. D. or Street No.

Postoffice Tabor, Texas.

Filed May 13th, 1929.

Approved May 13th, 1929.

Pension allowed from Mar. 1st, 1929.

Rejected

H. Terrell

Comptroller of Public Accounts.

AFFIDAVIT OF WITNESSES

[Note.—There must be at least two creditable witnesses.]

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

County of Brewster

Before me, Wm M Swain, County Judge of Brewster County,

State of Texas, on this day personally appeared M. K. Stabler and

Mrs M. K. Stabler, who are personally known to me to be credible citi-

zens, who, being by me duly sworn, on oath state that they personally know that Mrs. Lee Upchurch

....., applicant for a pension as the widow of Joseph Howard

deceased, is in truth and fact the widow of Joseph Howard deceased; that they personally

know that she has not remarried since the death of her husband, except to R. J. Upchurch June 3, 1916, who is dead for whose services in the army she claims

a pension, and that they have no interest in this claim.*

(Signature of Witness) M. K. Stabler

(Signature of Witness) Mrs M. K. Stabler

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 4th day of March, A. D. 1929

Wm M Swain

[Seal.] County Judge Brewster County, Texas.

*Where applicant has remarried it is necessary that she state facts covering particulars of last marriage, date, to whom married, and date of last husband's death. She must also state that she is now a widow.

AFFIDAVIT OF WITNESSES

[Note.—There must be at least two creditable witnesses.]

THE STATE OF TEXAS,

County of Brewster

Before me, Wm M Swain, County Judge of Brewster County,

State of Texas, on this day personally appeared Mrs M. Closs

John Barnes, who are personally known to me to be creditable citi-

zens, who, being by me duly sworn, on oath state that they personally know the above named applicant for

pension, and that they personally know that the said Mrs. Lee Upchurch

has been a bona fide resident citizen of the State of Texas since prior to January 1, A. D. 1910, and that they

have no interest in this claim.

(Signature of Witness) Mrs. O. M. Closs

(Signature of Witness) John Barnes

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 9 day of May, A. D. 1929

Wm M Swain

[Seal.] County Judge Brewster County, Texas.

AFFIDAVIT OF WITNESSES

(If possible the two witnesses should have served with the applicant's husband in the army, and if so, either of them, or either of them, state it in their oath, also any other information regarding the army service of applicant's husband.)

THE STATE OF TEXAS, }
County of.....}

Before me,, County Judge of..... County, State of Texas, on this day personally appeared....., who are personally known to me to be creditable citizens, who, being by me sworn, on oath state that they are personally acquainted with the foregoing applicant, and that the facts set forth and statements made in her application are correct and true, to the best of their knowledge and belief, and that they have no interest in this claim. And further make oath to the following facts touching the service of applicant's husband in the Confederate Army: (Witnesses must state fully the source of their knowledge of service of applicant's husband).....

See file 13th 16.

(Signature of Witness).....

(Signature of Witness).....

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this..... day of....., A. D. 192.....

[Seal.]

County Judge..... County, Texas.

CERTIFICATE OF STATE AND COUNTY ASSESSOR

I, *W. J. Green*, State and County Assessor in the County of *Brown* State of Texas, do certify that Mrs. *Lee Upchurch* whose name is signed to the foregoing application for a pension, under the Act of the Thirty-third Legislature, approved April 7, 1913, is charged on the tax rolls of said county with a homestead of the value of *none* Dollars, and, in addition to homestead, of other property, real or personal, or both, of the value of *none* Dollars.

Given under my hand, this *7* day of *Nov* A. D. 19 *29*

W. J. Green
State and County Assessor.

SEP 12 1933

RECEIVED

Bryan Tex
9-9-33

Geo. H. Shephard
Austin Tex

Dear Sir

I am herewith giving
my address as it should
be. I should have had
the route address
changed before now
so from now on just
make it Gen. Del.

Bryan Texas

Thanking you
your Respt
Mar Lee Upchurch

THIS SIDE OF
TEXAS IS ADDRESS

JUSTIN
SEP 6
1 6 PM
1933

RYAN
SEP 7
1

Mrs Lee Lynch
722 1/2 Street

Bryant
Texas

Austin, Texas, 9-6-, 1933

Your Pension Warrant for month ending

Aug 31-1933 was mailed to you at Box-1 R-2

Bryan Texas on Aug 31-

Be sure to give your correct address. Any change of address should be filed by the 15th of the current month.

Yours truly,

Scott Sheppard

Comptroller.

F. L. BEARER
J. H. H.

RECEIVED
SEP 11 1933
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE

4070

E. W. GRENSHAW, ACTIVE VICE PRESIDENT
GEO. D'CHANCE, VICE PRESIDENT

E. W. GRENSHAW, ACTIVE VICE PRESIDENT
G. S. PARKER, JR., VICE PRESIDENT & CASHIER

F. L. CAVITT, ASSISTANT CASHIER
J. H. BEARD, ASSISTANT CASHIER

No. 4070

THE CENTRAL NATIONAL BANK
BRYAN, TEXAS

September 5th, 1933

Hon. Geo. H. Sheppard, Comptroller
Austin, Texas

Dear Sir:

Mrs. Lee Upchurch has asked us to write you in regard to her Confederate Pension Fund Warrant that was due this month but which she has not received up to this morning. Please look into this for her and let her know whether this was mailed or not as she is very anxious to receive same. Thanking you for your attention, we are

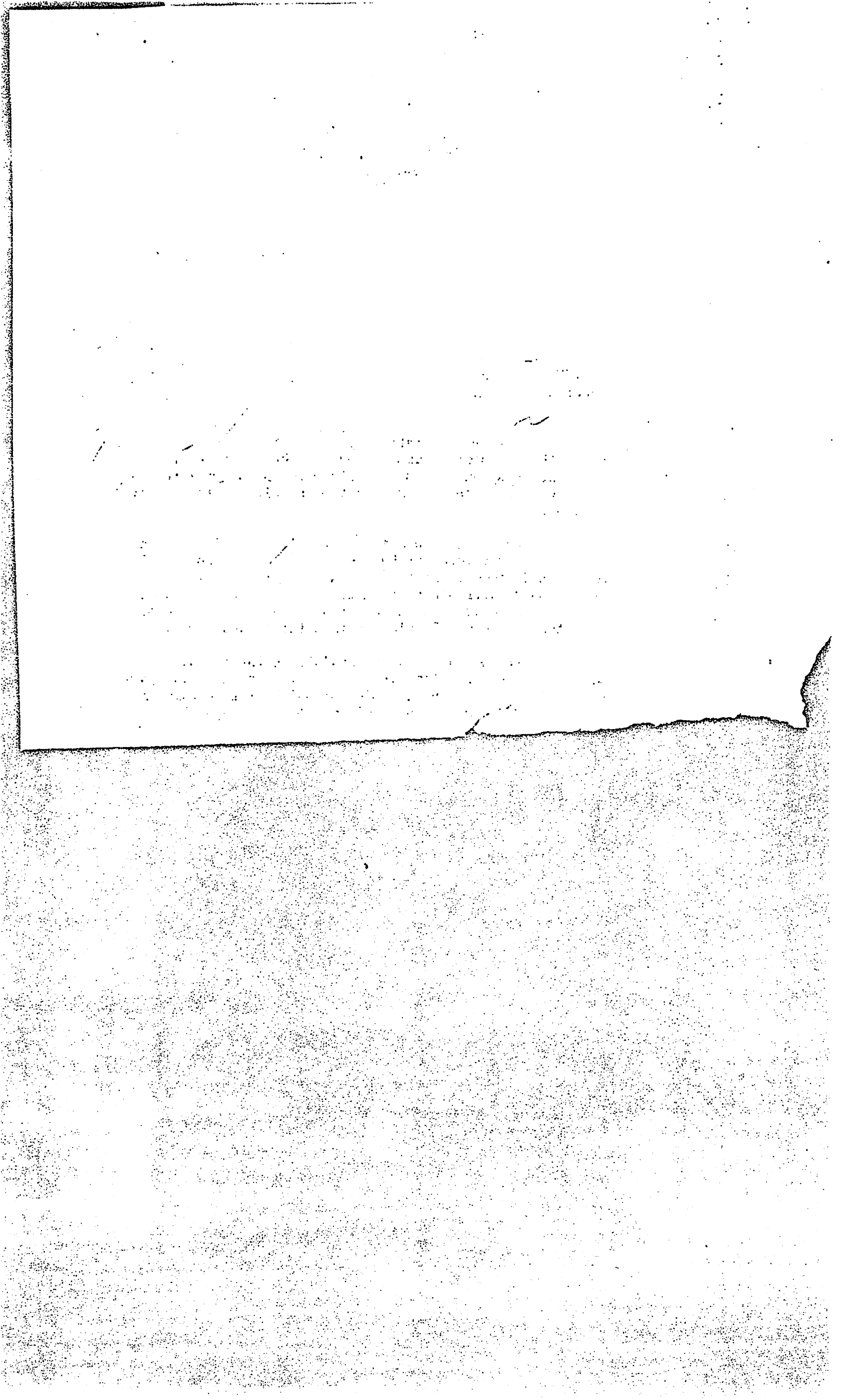
Yours very truly

John M. Lawrence Jr.
Cashier

Card - 9 - 6 - 33 -

JEL:kb

P. S. Her warrants are always addresses to Mrs. Lee Upchurch, Bryan, Texas.



THE STATE OF ALABAMA
 SUMTER COUNTY
 and County; do hereby certify that the within and foregoing
 is a true and correct copy of Deed
 as the same appears of record in my office on this date Deed
 Book B Page 370
 Given under my hand and seal of office this 6
 day of Nov 1907
W. E. Dearman
 Judge of Probate

Walker Chatham
 To
 Burrill Alpechurch
 Received and Recorded
 the 20th April 1857

This Indenture made and entered into this the thirty first
 day of December A.D. Eighteen Hundred and thirty seven
 by and between Walker Chatham Abigail his wife of the
 County of Sumter and State of Alabama of the one
 part and Burrill Alpechurch of the county of Sumter and
 State of Alabama of the other part Witnesses that the said
 Walker Chatham and Abigail his wife for and in
 consideration of the sum of Twenty Hundred Dollars to them in hand paid by
 the said Burrill Alpechurch at and before the making and delivery of these
 presents. the Receipt Whereof I hereby fully acknowledged. hath conveyed
 sold aliened released confirmed and benoyed and by these presents with good
 grant bargain sell and convey unto the said Burrill Alpechurch his heirs
 and assigns forever. all the following described tract or parcel of
 Land known and designated as the North East q^r of North East q^r
 Sec No. Seventeen. North West q^r of N.E. q^r Sec No. Seventeen. East
 half of S.E. q^r Sec No. Eight. South West q^r of S.E. q^r of Sec No.

54

right all of Township Johnson Range Three West containing Two Hundred acres more or
 less being in the District of Lands Subject to sale at Decempered Together with all
 and singular their rights priviledges improvements and appurtenances thereunto belong-
 ing or in any wise appertaining To have and to hold the same unto him the said
 Burrill Mpeburch his heirs or assigns to his and their sole use and benefit forever
 and the said Walker Leatham and Abigail his wife for themselves their heirs
 Executors Administrators or assigns Shall and will forever Warrant and
 defend unto him the said Burrill Mpeburch his heirs and assigns all
 the above described tract or parcel of Land against the claim or claims right
 or rights of all and every person or persons Wharsoever and also from the
 claim of the General Government In Testimony whereof the said
 Walker Leatham and Abigail his wife have hereunto set their hands
 and seals this the day and year first written

Done at and
 signed in presence of
 J. H. Wallace

Walker Leatham
 Abigail Leatham
 mark

In the State of Alabama, Personally appeared before me Thomas B. Wallace
 Sheriff of Sumter County a Notary Public in and for the State of Alabama
 Residing in the County of Sumter of aforesaid Walker
 Leatham and Abigail his wife and duly acknowledged they severally signed
 signed sealed and delivered the foregoing Deed the day and date therein men-
 tioned unto Burrill Mpeburch therein named and the said Abigail being
 in me privately examined separate and apart from her husband acknowledging
 she signed sealed and delivered the aforesaid Deed freely of her own accord
 without any fear threat or compulsion of her said husband Given under
 my hand and seal of office at Gaston, Sumter County aforesaid this
 8th day of December A D 1856

T. B. Wallace
 Notary Public

GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE

DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SPACE

RECEIPT NO. 7

DATE 3-1-67

SEARCHER [Handwritten]

FILE DESIGNATION [Handwritten: James M. Church, Co. F, Terrell's Reg't Texas Cav.]

ORDER FOR PHOTOCOPIES
CONCERNING VETERAN

(See reverse for explanation)

INSTRUCTIONS

(Confederate)

U. S. 37 Cav. Texas.

James M. Church
Private, Co. F, Terrell's Reg't Texas Cav.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan + Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:
When Aug 2, 1863.
Where [Handwritten: Grandprange]
By whom J. M. Williams
Period 3 years

Last paid:
By whom [Handwritten: Pay due from Enlistment]
To what time 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

James M. is from
Case Co. Tex & not
my ancestor
RW

* This company subsequently served as Company A, Terry's Regiment Texas Cavalry.
The 37th (also known as the 4th and as Terrell's) Regiment Texas Cavalry was first organized as a battalion about March, 1862, and increased to a regiment June 20, 1862. Three companies were transferred to the 35th (Lancet) Regiment Texas Cavalry and the remainder of the regiment reorganized into ten companies by S. O. No. 221, Hdqrs. Dist. Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated November 25, 1862.

Book mark:

[Handwritten Signature]
Copies

Verified Copy

of

Marriage License

B. WHITE

and

N. J. UPCHURCH

Issued the 21st day of Oct. 1884

BY THE COUNTY CLERK OF THE
WITHIN NAMED COUNTY

Filed the 31st day of October 1884
Recorded in Book 2 Page 194 of Marriage Records.

CERTIFIED

COPY

No. _____

COUNTY OF MADISON

MARRIAGE LICENSE

To Any Person
Authorized by the Laws of the State of Texas
to celebrate the Rites of Matrimony in the State of Texas

GREETING:

You are hereby Authorized to Solemnize the
rites of MATRIMONY
BETWEEN

Mr. B. WHITE and M. ISS N.J. UPCHURCH

and make due return to the Clerk of the County Court of said County within Sixty days thereafter, certifying your action under this License.

Witness my official signature and seal of office at office in MADISONVILLE
Texas, this the 21st day of October A. D. ~~1884~~ 1884
James B. Lee Clerk County Court
Madison County, Texas.

(SEAL)

By _____ Deputy.

I hereby certify that on the 23rd day of October 1884
A. D. ~~1884~~ I united in Marriage
the parties above named.

Witness my hand this 23rd day of October A. D. ~~1884~~ 1884
J.A. Hall JP

Returned and filed for record the 31st day of October 1884 ~~1884~~ and recorded the
_____ day of _____ 19____ in Book 2 Page 194 Marriage Records
of Madison County.

By _____ Deputy J.B. Lee County Clerk

CLERK'S CERTIFICATE

THE STATE OF TEXAS }
COUNTY OF Madison } I, Marie Evans Clerk of the County Court, in and for
Madison County, Texas, hereby certify that the above is a correct copy of the record of said Marriage License

No. _____ as the same appears of Record in Book 2 Page 194
of the Marriage License Records of Madison County, Texas.

GIVEN under my hand and seal of office this 27th day of
Dec. A. D. 19 66
Marie Evans

County Clerk,
Madison County, Texas.

By John Curran Deputy.

APPLICATION FOR MORTUARY WARRANT

STATE OF TEXAS,

County of Matagorda } I, Mrs. Nannie White
do hereby certify that I am the person to whom is entrusted the paying of the accounts and indebtedness of the late Mrs. S. E. Upchurch, who was a pensioner of the State of Texas, and whose file number is _____ and whose original county is _____

The said pensioner Mrs. S. E. Upchurch died on the 20th day of January, 1919, in the town of Blessing, County of Matagorda, Texas.

The pensioner died in the home of Mrs. Nannie White who was related to the pensioner as Daughter

That the warrant which application is hereby made for shall be applied to paying all or part of the expenses incurred by the said pensioner Mrs. S. E. Upchurch

I further certify that the warrant for the current quarter has not been cashed by the pensioner, to the best of my knowledge and belief.

I am related to the pensioner as (Friend) Daughter and that my home is in the town of Blessing, County of Matagorda, State of Texas

that my postoffice address is Mrs. Nannie White, Blessing, Matagorda County, Texas

Signed Mrs. Nannie White

Before me A. H. Kelley Public in and for the County of Matagorda, State of Texas, personally appeared Mrs. Nannie White, who being by me duly sworn did testify to, and sign the foregoing statement.
(Seal of Office) A. H. Kelley Notary Public in and for Matagorda, Texas.

CERTIFICATE OF UNDERTAKER

I, F. H. Dyer, do certify that I am an undertaker in the town of Blessing, County of Matagorda, State of Texas, that I had charge of the body of Mrs. S. E. Upchurch, who died in the town of Blessing, County of Matagorda, State of Texas, on the 20th day of January, 1919. That said body was prepared for burial by me on the 21st day of January, 1919. That said body was buried in the Hawley Cemetery, which is located in the County of Matagorda, State of Texas, and that I am of the opinion that warrant herein applied for, should be issued to the said B. B. White who makes the foregoing application.

Signed F. H. Dyer Undertaker.

CERTIFICATE OF PHYSICIAN

I, Dr. W. A. ..., do certify that I attended Mrs. S. E. Upchurch in his last illness, and am of the opinion that his ailments were Malnutrition & general senility

I further certify that I am of the opinion that the Mortuary Warrant above requested should be issued in the name of the aforementioned applicant, in accordance with Act passed by the Thirty-fifth Legislature, and approved _____, 1917.

Signed Dr. W. A. ... Physician.

Physician's Address Palacios St

[Faint handwritten text at the top of the page]

Blessing, Texas. March 8th 1919

Mr. H. B. Torrell, Comptroller,
Austin, Texas.

Dear Sir:-

In accordance with your letter of the 7th inst. Warrant No. 22,848 to the order of Mrs. S. E. Upchurch, deceased, is returned for cancellation, mortuary warrant having been received by Mrs. Nannie White, daughter of deceased.

Very truly yours,

[Handwritten signature: Charles E. Dulles]

COMPTROLLER'S OFFICE
RECEIVED
MAR 10 1919
Referred to
No. 10013

7th
22,848
Oct

[Handwritten signature]
1014

Wherefore your petitioner prays that her application for a pension be approved and such other proceedings be had in the premises as are required by law.

(Signature of Applicant) Mrs. P. E. Upchurch

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 24th day of June, A. D. 1910

Hood Boone
County Judge Grimes County, Texas.

[SEAL.]

AFFIDAVIT OF WITNESSES

[NOTE.—There must be at least two credible witnesses.]

THE STATE OF TEXAS }

County of Grimes }

Before me Hood Boone, County Judge of Grimes County.

On this day personally appeared C. C. Mellett, S. F. Dyer, who are personally known to me to be credible citizens, who, being by me duly sworn, on oath state that they personally know that Mrs. P. E. Upchurch, applicant for a pension as the widow of James M. Upchurch deceased, is in truth and fact the widow of James M. Upchurch deceased; that they personally know that she has not remarried since the death of her husband, for whose service in the army she claims a pension, and that they have no interest in this claim.

(Signature of Witness) C. C. Mellett

(Signature of Witness) S. F. Dyer

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 24th day of June, A. D. 1910

Hood Boone
County Judge Grimes County, Texas

[SEAL.]

AFFIDAVIT OF WITNESSES

[NOTE.—There must be at least two credible witnesses.]

THE STATE OF TEXAS }

County of Grimes }

Before me Hood Boone, County Judge of Grimes County.

State of Texas, on this day personally appeared M. E. Upchurch, S. F. Dyer, who are personally known to me to be credible citizens, who, being by me duly sworn, on oath state that they personally know the above-named applicant for a pension, and that they personally know that the said Mrs. P. E. Upchurch has been a bona fide resident citizen of the State of Texas since prior to March 1, A. D. 1880, and that they have no interest in this claim.

(Signature of Witness) M. E. Upchurch

(Signature of Witness) S. F. Dyer

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 24th day of June, A. D. 1910

Hood Boone
County Judge Grimes County, Texas.

[SEAL.]

AFFIDAVIT OF WITNESSES

(If possible, the two witnesses should have served with the applicant's husband in the army, and, if so, let them, or either of them, state it in their oath; also any information regarding the army service of applicant's husband.)

THE STATE OF TEXAS }

County of Gaines }

before me Hood Boone, County Judge of Gaines County,

State of Texas, on this day personally appeared C. C. McShule & S. F. Dyer, who are personally

known to me to be credible citizens, who, being by me sworn, on oath state that they are personally acquainted with the foregoing applicant, and that the facts set forth and statements made in her application are correct and true, to the best of their knowledge and belief, and that they have no interest in this claim. And further make oath to the following facts touching the service of the applicant's husband in the Confederate Army: (State fully your source of knowl-

we knew James M. Upchurch, He transferred from our Company, Co "A" Terry's Regiment, in 1864 and served with us until the end of the war and was disbanded with us at Nauvasha, Gaines County. Texas June, 1865. We do not know what Company & Regiment Upchurch was with before being transferred to us. We know that he has served before coming to us and formerly served in 1st Regiment but have now forgotten. He deserted the Confederate.

(Signature of Witness) Sele of G. G. G. G.

(Signature of Witness) S. F. Dyer

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 24th day of June, A. D. 1910

Hood Boone
County Judge Gaines County Texas.

[SEAL.]

CERTIFICATE OF STATE AND COUNTY ASSESSOR

J. B. Mowring, State and County Assessor in the County of Gaines, State of Texas, do hereby certify that Mrs. A. E. Upchurch

whose name is signed to the foregoing application for a pension, under the Act of the Thirty-first Legislature, approved March 26, A. D. 1909, is charged on the land and personal property rolls of the said county, in her name, or the name of a trustee, with estate, real, personal and mixed, at the assessed value of Not on Tax rolls

Given under my hand, this 24 day of June, A. D. 1910

J. B. Mowring
State and County Assessor.

FORM B

For Use of Widows of Soldiers Who are in Indigent Circumstances

THE STATE OF TEXAS }
County of Grimes

A. E. Upchurch, do hereby make application to the Commissioner of Pensions for a pension, to be granted me under the Act passed by the Thirty-first Legislature of the State of Texas, and approved March 26, A. D. 1909, on the following grounds:

I am the widow of James Monroe Upchurch deceased, who departed this life on the June day of 1868 in the county of Grimes, in the State of Texas.

I have not remarried since the death of my said husband, and I do solemnly swear that I was never divorced from my said husband, and that I never voluntarily abandoned him during his life, but remained his true, faithful and lawful wife up to the date of his death. I was married to him on the November day of 1858, in the county of Grimes, in the State of Texas. 30 NOV 1858

My husband, the said James M. Monroe, enlisted and served in the military service of the Confederate States during the war between the States of the United States, and that he did not desert the Confederate Service. I have been a resident of the State of Texas since prior to March 1, A. D. 1880, and have been continuously since a citizen of the State of Texas. I do further state that I do not receive from any source whatever money or other means of support amounting in value to the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars per annum, nor do I own, in my own right, nor does any one hold in trust for my benefit or use, estate or property, either real, personal or mixed, either for fee or for life, of the assessed value of over one thousand dollars; nor do I receive any aid or pension from any other State, or from the United States, or from any other source, and I do further state that the answers given to the following questions are true:

1. What is your age? 72 yrs.
2. Where were you born? Dumfries Co, Alabama
3. How long have you resided in the State of Texas? About 60 yrs
4. How long have you resided in the county of your present residence? And what is your postoffice address? About 60 yrs. Redias, Texas.
5. What was your husband's full name? James Monroe Upchurch
6. What was the date of his death? June, 1868.
7. In what State was your husband's command originally organized? Texas.
8. How long did your husband serve? If known to you, give date of enlistment and discharge. I think from the 2nd year of the war until the end
9. What was the name or letter of the company, or name or number of the battalion, regiment or battery of artillery in which your husband served? If he was transferred from one branch of service to another, give time of transfer, description of command and time of service. I do not know.
10. Name branch of service in which your husband served, whether infantry, cavalry, artillery or the navy, or if commissioned as an officer by the President, his rank and line of duty, or if detailed for special service, under the law of conscription, the nature of such service, and time of service. I do not know.
11. Have you transferred to others any property of any kind for the purpose of becoming a beneficiary under this law? No.

FORM B

Widows' Application for Pension

The Commissioner of Pensions reserves the right to call for additional testimony if he deems it necessary.

Name of Applicant.

Mrs. S. E. Upchurch

Greene County

Postoffice: Ardmore, Texas

Filed: 10 31 1910

Approved: 10 31 1910

Pension allowed from: 1 1910

Rejected:

APPROVED A. Palmer Commissioner of Pensions

Commissioner of Pensions.

FOLDER 1

Eva Miller
730 W. 11th Ave.
Corvina, Texas 75110

Alonzo Mpech
1217 Sayer St
Lufkin Tex 75901

Andy + Pearl Brown
1201 East 35th
Garza Tex 79762

Black, Jerry
Wichita Falls Tex

Burkett, Dr R. J.
1301 NW 105th St
Oklahoma City Okla 73114

Leslie + Faye Connaway
204 Brenda
Waco 76705

Pete W. Grevelle Jr
533 Sheridan Dr
Corpus Christi 78412

Frank Grevelle
c/o Lone Star Gas Co
Temple, Texas

(Della) New P.W. Grevelle Sr
3928 Homan
Waco, Texas 76707

Grevelle, Frederick T.
1103 Kingfisher
Beville, Texas 78102

Louise Grevelle
4513 48th St
Lubbock 79414

James V. Grevelle
c/o Teledyne Inc
Los Angeles, Calif
3900 Homan (Mother)
(Mrs Kenneth Whitaker) removed
Waco

Martin W (Bill)
828 Brookhurst Dr
Richardson Tex 75080

H. N. Salter
Box 82
Lorena, Tex

W. L. Teat
232 Frost
Waco 76705
1329 Ray Dr
Corpus. 78411

W. L. Teat
c/o West M

Nelda Welch

2302-D Salerno

~~Salerno~~ Dallas, Texas

Nancy Goad

526 Richland

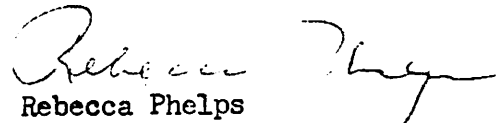
Waco, Tex

2025 Thousand Oaks Drive
Orange, Texas 77630
9 September 1980

Dear Mr. White:

My aunt, Reed Sullivan, sent me the copies that you had obtained from the Ennis Loftin Bible showing the parents of JTR Upchurch. I am helping her in gathering the information to write our family history. Do you know of the Upchurch Bulletin that is published by Michael Enterprises, P. O. Box 35804 in Tucson AZ 85740. It publishes 4 times a year, or at least is supposed to. The first issue shows the Upchurches beginning with Michael and coming forward as far as they have information. Our clan stops with James IV who had one son, Burwell. They ask persons with additional information on any of the clans to send it in. I thought that if you didn't already know about these people, you would get some leads by contacting them.

Sincerely,


Rebecca Phelps

MARCH 30, 1978

DEAR ROY,

THANK YOU AGAIN FOR SO MUCH GREAT INFORMATION!! THIS IS THE MOST SUCCESS I HAVE HAD ALL YEAR! IT IS REALLY A GREAT BREAK THRU FOR ME. I FIGURED THIS WOULD BE ONE OF MY VERY HARDEST FAMILY LINES. I KNOW IT IS JUST A BEGINNING BUT WOW WHAT A START YOU HAVE GIVEN ME.

YOU KNOW MORE ABOUT THIS THAN I DO SO I DON'T KNOW WHAT ELSE TO DO TO HELP YOU. HERE (ENCLOSED) IS AN UP TO DATE PEDIGREE CHART AS YOU GAVE IT TO ME. SEE IF IT CHECKS OUT ON WHAT YOU HAVE IN MIND.

PLEASE TELL ME WHAT I CAN DO TO FIGURE OUT MORE - - - I DON'T KNOW HOW TO THANK YOU FOR ALL THAT YOU HAVE DONE FOR ME!!

I AM SENDING YOU A FASE & ANOTHER CHECK TO COVER YOUR EXPENSE I HOPE.

PLEASE TELL ME IF I OWE YOU ANYTHING ELSE.

THANKS A MILLION & BEST OF LUCK TO YOU!!!

Gratefully,

Collin

ROUTE 3

SEYMOUR, TEXAS 76380

817-888-3442

Colleen Martin
Route 3
Seymour, Texas 76380

Dear Mr. White,

Thank you so very very much on all the Upchurch information that you sent me. It is just fantastic and I sincerely do appreciate it alot.

The information that I have checks out with the dates and I am sure that the 1880 census is the right family. The only information that I have on her is that her name is: Martha Missouri Upchurch

b. 7 Aug 1875 - Ala

d. 28 Feb 1946 - Healdton, Okla

m. Abner Kirk Bell 11 Nov 1894 - ??????

b. Illionois ? (Don't know where at) 21 Mar 1874

d. 7 Mar 1965 Marlow, Okla

His father is said to have come from Ireland but I haven't gotten that far yet. He is said to have had a brother (only know of one's name Cally or Colly) he is said to have died in Riverside, Ca. I haven't been able to check it out yet either because an Aunt just found it in her Bible and sent it to me.

Martha M.U's brother Frank Upchurch is said to have been an oil field pumper at Empire, Okla. I got this from the same Aunt.

On the Census sheet you sent me the grandmother is written Charita and it says that she was widowed. You said something that she was not married and had illegit children and her name is written Charity. Is this the same person or am I just confused??

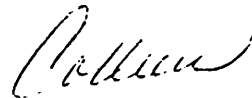
I am going to write to the other 2 names that you gave me today! I really do appreciate your helping me. You are so very lucky to have the library there where you live. I have very little for information except letters to the state archives and a very small college library. If you are interested in helping me some on

a small scale and low budget I would be ever so grateful!!!

I am sending you \$2.00 to cover the cost of copying and postage and please let me know what ever else I owe you for your help.

If I can do anything for you please let me know.

Sincerely yours - Cousin?

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Cousin".

Deed Book O. D.
Page 26

This Indenture made this 13th
day of September in the year of our
Lord Eighteen hundred and seven Between Birrell Church
of the one part & Thomas Dawson of the other part
both of the County and State aforesaid
Witnesseth that the said Birrell Church for and
in consideration of the sum of one hundred & twenty eight
dollars to him in hand paid by the Receipt whereof he hereby
acknowledged by the said Birrell Church
that this day bargained sold released conveyed and
do by these presents Margaret sell release convey into the
said Thomas Dawson all that tract or parcel of lands
lains in the county of Greene in the waters of the Beavers
containing sixty seven acres including and bounding as follows
to wit on the North by W. Mansel Roberts on the West by Tho. Powell
on the South by Thomas Carter on the East by a
certain beginning at a post oak running North 15 East 14 chains
to a high oak thence North 70 West 12 chains to a B. Gum thence
South 10 West 10 chains to a Mulberry thence South 70 West
10 chains to a post oak thence South 10 East 14 chains to
a post oak thence North 70 East 15 chains to a post oak the
beginning corner Together with all and singular Rights

and hands and seal the day and year above written

James Sprin
Nathan Alkinson
Robert Wia W

Samuel Johnson

Recorded 11th Nov 1816

Deed Book 100
Page 26

John B. Thomas

Witnessed This Indenture made this 13th
Greene County Va. day of September in the year of our
said Kings hundredth year Between Samuel Johnson
of the one part & Thomas Johnson of the other part
both of the County and State aforesaid
Witnesseth that the said Samuel Johnson for and
in consideration of the sum of one hundred & twenty eight
dollars in law by hand paid to the said Thomas Johnson
as acknowledged by the said Samuel Johnson
that this day bargained sold released conveyed and
in all these premises bargained sell release conveyed unto the
said Thomas Johnson all that Tract or parcel of land
situate in the County of Greene and the waters of the River
containing about seven acres butting and bounding as follows
to wit on the West by the main street on the West by the street
on the South by Thomas Johnson on the East by the Woods
and beginning at a post (call running North 15 East 11 chains
to a Hickory thence North 17 chains to a B. Gum thence
South 16 West 10 chains to a Mulberry thence South 13 West
16 chains to a post call then South 10 East 11 chains to
a post call thence North 10 East 15 chains to a post call the
beginning corner Together with all and singular

members and Administrators thereof belonging to the same
residing and the Reverend Rector of the Parish of St. James
Whose of every part thereof So have and to hold in and
Grant a power of Sign to him the said Thomas Canson
his heirs and assigns forever and Messrs. Burrell Richard
for myself my heirs Executors Administrators do warrant and
Guarantee to the said Thomas Canson his heirs &
in a simple against the Claim or Claims of no other persons
Whomsoever In Witness whereof the said Burrell Richard
have hereunto set my hands and seal the 14th day of June
above written

Signe of Seal and Witness
In presence of us
Messrs. J. Hopkins
Messrs. J. J. J.

Burrell Richard Seal

GEORGE
JESSE COUNTY

Personally appeared before me Henry Rogers of
of the Medway to the within Words and made
Oath that he saw Burrell Richard sign the same and acknow-
ledge it and also saw Messrs. Hopkins sign the same as subscribing
Witness with himself

Henry Rogers

I sworn to before me this 10th November 1810

W. J. J.

Record 14th Nov 1810

J. O. Deane Clerk

Deed made in the year of Our Lord
 Eight hundred and Ninety and on the twenty fourth
 day of October A. D. 1890 between David Burrell Esquire of the County of
 Wilkes and State of Georgia of the one part and Robert Johnson
 of the same State and County of the other part Witnesseth that
 Burrell Esquire for the consideration of four hundred Dollars in
 hand paid by Mr Johnson hath Bargained and sold and
 by these presents hath Bargained Conveyed and Confirmed unto
 Johnson his heirs &c one Certain Tract or parcel of land Situate
 lying and being in the County aforesaid on the waters of the South fork of Creek
 containing one hundred and thirty Acres Bounded as follows to wit Beginning at
 Robert Pecks Church Corner Thence N. 60° E. 60 Chas to a Stake
 corner thence South three Chas and fifty links to a post and corner thence N. 75° E.
 four and thirty one Chas to a black gum corner on West Spring line thence
 South forty four Chas to a red oak corner thence East three and one Chas
 to a pine North forty five Chas to the beginning Containing above
 or less more or less and I Burrell Esquire do hereby give
 my heirs &c forever remits unto the said Mr Johnson his heirs &c
 the above land and premises with all and singular accoutrements
 heretofore unto and the same belonging or in anywise appertaining unto
 the said Mr Johnson forever and complete full and sole property as can be best
 perceived or imagined and I Burrell Esquire do Covenant and agree with
 the said Mr Johnson to make and sign or cause to be made and sign
 an Instrument or Instruments in writing that shall be deemed receipt
 by my legal attorney to the well and true meaning of the same
 In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and signed my name
 the day and date above written

Signed in presence of

Burrell Esquire

Burrell Upchurch for the consideration of four hundred Dollars which
was paid by No Johnson hath Bargained and sold and
by these presents hath Bargained Conveyed and Confirmed to No
Johnson his heirs &c one Certain Tract or parcel of Land Situate
lying and being in the County of Howard on the waters of the South fork of Cuckee
Containing one hundred and thirty Acres Bounded as follows to wit Beginning at
Robert Pecks Cherted Corner thence & South five west seven chains to a Huber
Corner thence South three chains and fifty links to a post and corner thence South
four west thirty one chains to a black gum corner on West Kingsline thence
South forty four chains to a red oak corner thence East three nine chains
to a pine & North forty five chains to the beginning containing above
by the same more or less and I Burrell Upchurch do give myself
my heirs &c forever remitted unto the said No Johnson his heirs &c
the above land and premises with all and singular accoutrements
hereditaries unto the same belonging or in anywise appertaining unto
the said No Johnson forever and completely full in fee simple as can be held
possessed or enjoyed and I Burrell Upchurch do Covenant and agree with
the said No Johnson to make and sign or cause to be made and signed
an Instrument or Instruments in writing that shall be deemed necessary
by my legal attorney to the well instrumenting of the same
In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal
the day and date above written

Burrell Upchurch

Signed in presence of
John Holcomb

Witnessed by me John Holcomb
January 7th 1811

Personally appeared before me John Holcomb and he
duly sworn that himself and the other subscribers
saw the within Recd Executed
John Holcomb
20th Jan 1811 John Holcomb

of the County of Greene of the one part and Robert Johnson
 of the County of Worcester of the other part Whereas the
 said Robert Johnson for the consideration of four hundred dollars to him
 well paid by the said Robert Johnson hath bargained and sold and
 by these presents doth bargain convey and confirm unto the
 said Robert Johnson his heirs and assigns Certain Tract or parcel of lands Situate
 lying and being in the County of Worcester on the waters of the South fork of Cuckee
 containing one hundred and fifty Acres bounded as follows to wit Beginning at
 Robert White's corner Course Thence N. E. by five west seven chains to a Hickory
 corner Thence South West three chains and fifty links to a post and corner Thence N. E. by
 five west three one chains to a black pine corner Thence N. E. by
 South forty five chains to a red oak corner Thence East thirty one chains
 to a pine Thence North forty five chains to the beginning Containing about
 by the same more or less and I Burwell Specter do for my
 self here the former relinquish unto the said Robert Johnson his heirs
 the above lands and premises with all and singular the rights profits
 appurtenances and all that same belonging or in anywise appertaining
 unto the said Robert Johnson forever as a full and complete release and acquit
 and injoyment and I Burwell Specter doth consent and agree
 with the said Robert Johnson to make and cause to be made and
 to the use ather...

Robert Mosely & Moses Upchurch, Judo.

State of Alabama Clarke County. Know all men by these presents that we Robert Mosely and Adeline Mosely of the State and County aforesaid, do grant bargain & sell unto Moses Upchurch a portion of the North West quarter of the North East quarter of Section Thirteen of Township Eleven Range Three East. This portion above mentioned being all of the above described tract of land that lies on the North side of the main creek, flowing through the above mentioned tract of land. This portion as above mentioned being fifteen Acres more or less. We the above mentioned Robert Mosely & Adeline Mosely for the consideration One Dollar & Twenty cents to us in hand paid by the aforesaid Moses Upchurch the receipt whereof we hereby acknowledge do by these presents grant bargain sell & convey the above described portion of land to Moses Upchurch of the State and County

THE STATE OF ALABAMA
CLARKE COUNTY
Judge of Probate in and for
I, W. CECIL JOHNSON
foregoing is a true and correct copy of
as the same appears of record in my office on this 10th day of
Book Page
Given under my hand and seal of office this
day of
1913
Judge of Probate

whereof are further said. And do hereby execute and assign to
 warrant and defend the title of the above portion of lands to Messrs. [names]
 his heirs and assigns against all claims whatsoever: as witness whereof we
 have hereunto set our hands and seals on this the 15th day of May A.D. 1855.

In presence of J. J. Smith
 J. B. [name]

Robert H. Mosely
 M. A. Mosely

State of Alabama, Judicial County of [name] J. P. Williamson an acting Justice of
 the peace in and for said County do hereby certify that Robert Mosely & M.
 A. Mosely his wife whose names are signed to the foregoing conveyance
 and who are known to me acknowledged before me on this day that being
 informed of the contents of the conveyance they executed the same voluntarily
 and on this day the same bears date. Witness my hand this 15th day of
 May A.D. 1855. J. P. Williamson Justice of the Peace

Filed in office 9 July 1855 Recorded 9 July 1855 Book 6 page
 143. 144. [Signature]

W. J. McGarry & Moses Repchurch's Deeds.

State of Alabama, Clarke County. Know all men by these presents that we
Andrew J. McGarry and Mary McGarry of the State and County aforesaid
do grant, bargain and sell, unto Moses Repchurch a portion of the North East
quarter of the North West quarter of section thirteen, Township Eleven of Range
three East. The portion above mentioned being all of the above described
tract of land, that lies on the North side of the Spring Branch
said branch running through the above described tract of land, in an
Eastward direction the portion as above mentioned on the North side
of said Spring Branch, being four Acres more or less, for the consideration of fifty cents
to us in hand paid by the above mentioned Moses Repchurch the receipt
whereof we truly acknowledge do by these presents grant, bargain, sell & convey
the above described portion of land to Moses Repchurch of the State & County
aforesaid no further land remaining our heirs Executors & assigns to warrant
& defend the title of the above portion of land to the above mentioned Moses
Repchurch his heirs and assigns against all claims whatsoever, as witness, whereof
we have hereunto set our hands and seals on this the 15th day of May A.D. 1855.

for presence of J. J. Smith }
J. B. Fleming } D. J. McGarry (seal)
Mary McGarry (seal)

State of Alabama, Clarke County, J. D. J. Williamson an acting Justice of
the peace in and for said County do hereby certify that D. J. McGarry and Mary
McGarry his wife whose names are signed to the foregoing conveyance

West. The portion above mentioned being all of the above described
 tract of land. What lies on the North side of Mo. Asphurch's Spring Branch
 said branch running through the above described tract of land, in an
 Eastward direction the portion as above mentioned on the North side
 of said Spring Branch, being four Acres more or less, are the above
 mentioned D. of McLeroy & Mary McLeroy for the consideration of fifty cents
 to me in hand paid by the above mentioned Moses Asphurch the receipt
 whereof are truly acknowledged by these presents grant bargain, sell & convey
 the above described portion of land to Moses Asphurch of the State of Georgia
 aforesaid no further land Conveyance our heirs Executors & assigns to warrant
 & defend the title of the above portion of land to the above mentioned Moses
 Asphurch his heirs and assigns against all claims whatsoever, as witness whereof
 we have hereunto set our hands and seals on this the 14th day of May A.D. 1853
 In presence of J. B. Summing }
 J. B. Summing }
 D. of McLeroy }
 Mary McLeroy }

State of Alabama, Charles Lewis J. P. Williamson on acting Justice of
 the Peace in and for said County do hereby certify that D. of McLeroy and Mary
 McLeroy his wife whose names are signed to the foregoing conveyance
 and who are known to me acknowledged before me on this day that
 being informed of the contents of the conveyance they executed the
 same voluntarily on the day the same bear date Given under
 my hand this 14th day of May A.D. 1853. J. P. Williamson Justice of the Peace

Filed in office 9 July 1853. Recorded 9 July 1853 Book 6 pag 1114

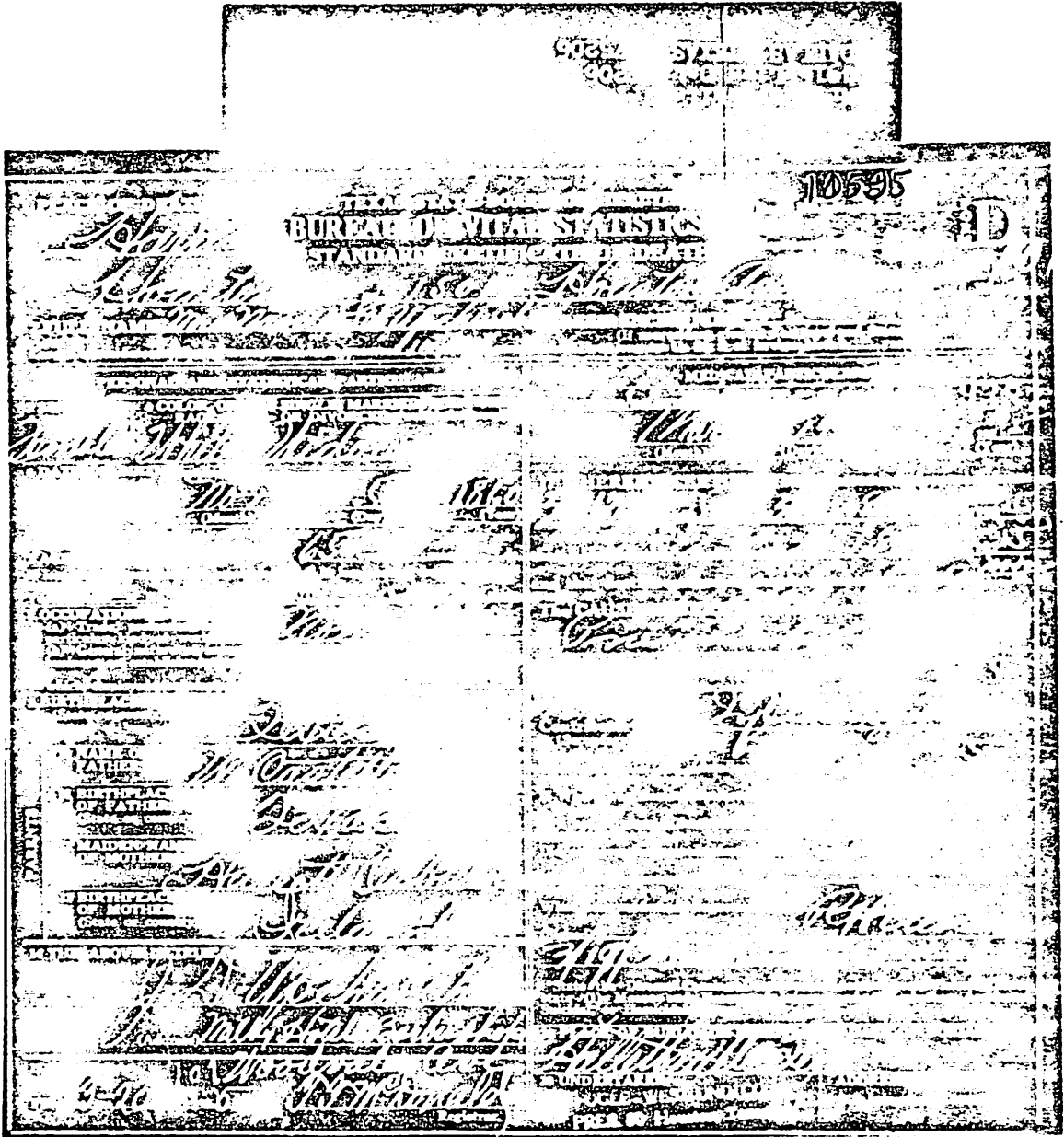
THE STATE OF ALABAMA
CLARKE COUNTY

I, W. CECIL JOHNSON
Judge of Probate in and for

said State and County, do hereby certify that the within and
forgoing is a true and correct copy of W. C. JOHNSON
as the same appears of record in my office on this date, Record
Book 5.....Page 141

Given under my hand and seal of office this 7th
day of August.....1969

W. Cecil Johnson
Judge of Probate



STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF TRAVIS

I HEREBY CERTIFY THAT THE ABOVE IS AN EXACT PHOTOGRAPHIC
COPY OF THE ORIGINAL CERTIFICATE FILED IN THE BUREAU OF
VITAL STATISTICS, TEXAS DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, AUSTIN, TEXAS

ISSUED

OCT 23 1969

M. Carroll

STATE REGISTRAR

Died - Harris County, TX
Houston

Mrs. Marie E. Upchurch

d 19 MAR 1925

b 5 NOV 1865 (TX)

pneumonia

F = W. Costello TX

M = Harriet Osburn (Ireland)

Informant - J. D. Upchurch - Milky Hotel Parkside
Weddual Ave

[The image contains extremely faint and illegible handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is scattered across the page and does not form any recognizable words or sentences.]

HUSBAND'S NAME James Madison Miller James Madison Miller
 When Born Oct 6 1887 Where Dawson James Madison Miller
 (Husband's Full Name)
 Christened 1936 Where White
 When Died June 29 1944 Where Corpus Christi Texas Erin McPherson MATAR
 (Wife's Maiden Name)
 When Buried Proctor Cemetery Where 1944 June 31
 When Married Feb 20 1909 Where Waco
 Other Wives (if any) _____
 Number (1) (2) etc. none
 His Father _____ His Mother's Maiden Name Sturum
 This information obtained from _____

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Eva McPherson
 When Born April 3 1888 Where Amberson Texas
 Christened 1908 Where Waco
 When Died _____ Where _____ Date _____
 When Buried _____ Where _____ Compiler _____
 Other Husb. (if any) _____ Address _____
 Number (1) (2) etc. _____
 Her Father Ernie Perry McPherson Her Mother's Maiden Name Martha City _____ State _____

F3
 Family Group Sheet, Form
 The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
 *If burial date is known on children and not death date, write
 burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED*			Married
		Day	Month	Year				Day	Month	Year	
M	1 Jessie Perry Miller	Sept 5	1910	Dawson	Texas					Date June 6 1936 To Ruth Perkins	
	2 Grace Miller	Jan 17	1911	Dawson	Texas		Robert died Oct 13 1961			Date June 26 1935 To Robert Perkins	
	3 Ben Miller	Dec 22	1914	Dawson						Date Dec 17 1938 To Edna Perkins	
	4 Claude Miller	March 17	1917	Dawson						Date June 5 - 1937 To Thora Kennedy	
	5 Lucile Mae	Oct 6	1919	Dawson						Date May 29 1946 To Clifford Hunt	
	6 Grandville Lu Miller	May 27	1920	Dawson						Date June 22 1946 To Virginia Harrison	
	7 Della Fay Miller	May 3	1926	Dawson						Date June 17 1944 To Roy H. Perkins	
	8 J. E. Miller	Jan 11	1933	Dawson						Date May 14 1955 To Rattle Hixon	
	9									Date _____ To _____	
	10									Date _____ To _____	
	11									Date _____ To _____	
	12									Date _____ To _____	
	13									Date _____ To _____	
	14									Date _____ To _____	

State of Burwell, when application is made by the owner the
of church & ... BURWELL

is about to ... the sum of ...
Buckley ... & John ...

to sell the ...
to sell the crop directly.

John ... to appraise the personal property ...

The ... as required by Law ...

to receive a copy of the same and to pay the same
the sum of \$1000 towards the same and to deliver the same to
Buckley and Thompson & John Brock's Executors and to the
20th described by law

in and by the court the said executor is to have
to see the personal property of the estate either sold and
to sell the crop directly

In and by the court the said executor is to have
John Phelps & David Brown to see the same and to be allowed
to receive a personal property of the same

The above is a true and correct copy of the same as
is required by Law

THE STATE OF ALABAMA
SUMTER COUNTY
and County, do hereby certify that the within and foregoing
is a true and correct copy of Estate
as the same appears of record in my office on this date, Opfers Minutes
Book 6 Page 18
Given under my hand and seal of office this 6
day of February 19 68
W. E. Dearman
Judge of Probate



Texas State Department of Health

JAMES E. PEAVY, M.D., M.P.H.
COMMISSIONER OF HEALTH

AUSTIN, TEXAS

October 5, 1966

J. B. COPELAND, M.D.
DEPUTY COMMISSIONER

BOARD OF HEALTH

HAMPTON C. ROBINSON, M.D., CHAIRMAN
ROBERT D. MORETON, M.D., VICE-CHAIRMAN
ELMER C. BAUM, D.O., SECRETARY
JOE B. WINSTON, D.S.
N. L. BARKER, JR., M.D.
I. D. FLORES, JR., B.S. PHAR.
JOHN M. SMITH, JR., M.D.
NOBLE H. PRICE, M.D.
W. KENNETH THURMOND, D.D.S.

Mr. Roy White
PO Box 141
Refugio, Texas 78377

RE: D/C Upchurch, S. Elizabeth
1-20-1919 or 1922
RE: D/C Cox, William Francis Sturn
1-25-18
Matagorda Co.
Req. #5981B&F(9-13-66)

Dear Mr. White:

A search of our files fails to show that the above-mentioned record is registered in this office.

If you wish to file a delayed certificate at this time, the enclosed forms may be used. You must submit the certificate and this letter to the county judge whose name and post office address are shown below.

The fee submitted with your request has been deposited in the State Treasury in accordance with the provisions of Rule 54a, Article 4477, R.C.S., which requires the payment of a fee for searching the files when a record is not found.

Judge J. J. Spurgeon
County Judge, Matagorda County
Bay City, Texas

Sincerely yours,

W. D. Carroll
STATE REGISTRAR

VS-140K,
REV. 11/60

WDC:mab
Encl.

GROVE HILL AREA
CHAMBER OF COMMERCE

GROVE HILL, ALA. 36451

January 12, 1967

Mr. Roy White
P. O. Box 141
Refugio, Texas

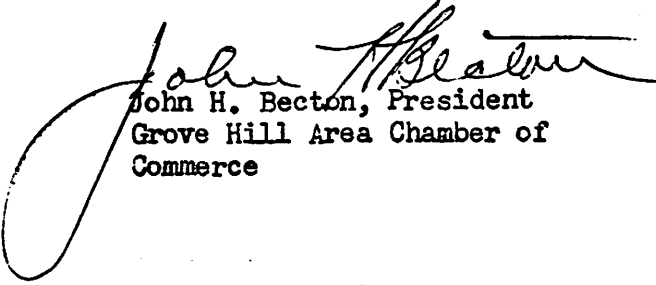
Dear Mr. White:

I have been unable to locate anyone that knows where Red Bluff was located. You might write a letter to the "Clarke County Democrat" asking if they would help by publishing your letter. Mr. George Carlton, the owner-editor, is a fine elderly gentleman and might be of some help to you. There is a fine history of Clarke County in circulation and the Democrat did have some copies for sale; this might be a source of help to you. We do have a nice library here in Grove Hill and some one there may be of some help to you.

Mr. Dave Mathews, an elderly gentleman well known for his knowledge, was unable to help me with your problem. He thinks Jackson might have been known as Red Bluff at one time but he wasn't sure. He did not know of any Upchurches in the county either. *historical!*

Sorry I was not able to help but if I can anytime in the future, I'll be happy to do so.

Sincerely yours,


John H. Becton, President
Grove Hill Area Chamber of
Commerce



Texas State Department of Health

JAMES E. PEAVY, M.D., M.P.H.
COMMISSIONER OF HEALTH

AUSTIN, TEXAS

October 28, 1966

J. B. COPELAND, M.D.
DEPUTY COMMISSIONER

BOARD OF HEALTH

HAMPTON C. ROBINSON, M.D., CHAIRMAN
ROBERT D. MORETON, M.D., VICE-CHAIRMAN
ELMER C. BAUM, D.O., SECRETARY
JOE B. WINSTON, B.S.
N. L. BARKER, JR., M.D.
I. D. FLORES, JR., B.S. PHAR.
JOHN M. SMITH, JR., M.D.
NOBLE H. PRICE, M.D.
W. KENNETH THURMOND, D.D.S.

Mr. Roy White
PO Box 141
Refugio, Texas 78377

RE: D/C Upchurch, Nancy Jane
1-2-23
Harris Co.
Req. #18877A(10-14-66)

Dear Mr. White:

A search of our files fails to show that the above-mentioned record is registered in this office.

If you wish to file a delayed certificate at this time, the enclosed forms may be used. You must submit the certificate and this letter to the county judge whose name and post office address are shown below.

The fee submitted with your request has been deposited in the State Treasury in accordance with the provisions of Rule 54a, Article 4477, R.C.S., which requires the payment of a fee for searching the files when a record is not found.

Judge Bill Elliott
County Judge, Harris County
Houston, Texas

Sincerely yours,

W. D. Carroll
STATE REGISTRAR

VS-140K,
REV. 11/60

WDC: mab
Encl.



Texas State Department of Health

JAMES E. PEAVY, M.D., M.P.H.
COMMISSIONER OF HEALTH

AUSTIN, TEXAS
October 27, 1966

J. B. COPELAND, M.D.
DEPUTY COMMISSIONER

BOARD OF HEALTH

HAMPTON C. ROBINSON, M.D., CHAIRMAN
ROBERT D. MORETON, M.D., VICE-CHAIRMAN
ELMER C. BAUM, D.O., SECRETARY
JOE B. WINSTON, B.S.
N. L. BARKER, JR., M.D.
I. D. FLORES, JR., B.S. PHAR.
JOHN M. SMITH, JR., M.D.
NOBLE H. PRICE, M.D.
W. KENNETH THURMOND, D.O.S.

Mr. Roy White
PO Box 141
Refugio, Texas 78377

RE: D/C Upchurch, Elizabeth
1-20-19 or 1-20-22
Harris Co.
Req. #18877B(10-14-66)

Dear Mr. White:

A search of our files fails to show that the above-mentioned record is registered in this office.

If you wish to file a delayed certificate at this time, the enclosed forms may be used. You must submit the certificate and this letter to the county judge whose name and post office address are shown below.

The fee submitted with your request has been deposited in the State Treasury in accordance with the provisions of Rule 54a, Article 4477, R.C.S., which requires the payment of a fee for searching the files when a record is not found.

Judge Bill Elliott
County Judge, Harris County
Houston, Texas

Sincerely yours,

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "W. D. Carroll".

W. D. Carroll
STATE REGISTRAR

VS-140K,
REV. 11/60

WDC: mab
Encl.

GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE

ORDER FOR PHOTOCOPIES
CONCERNING VETERAN

(See reverse for explanation)

DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SPACE

RECEIPT NO.

66722

DATE

3-20-67

SEARCHER

BC7

FILE DESIGNATION

TO ENSURE PROPER MAILING OF YOUR ORDER,
PRINT YOUR NAME AND ADDRESS IN THE BLOCK
TO THE RIGHT.

INSTRUCTIONS

1. FILL OUT THIS FORM AS FULLY AS YOU CAN. You may not have all the information called for by the form, but since we often have files for several veterans of the same name, the more information you are able to give the greater will be the likelihood of a successful search in our records.
2. Use a separate form for each veteran.
3. Enclose one dollar, preferably a money order or check payable to GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION.
4. Mail completed form with remittance to:
General Services Administration
National Archives and Records Service
Collections Officer
Washington, D. C. 20408

Bluff - 0
mul - 0

IDENTIFICATION OF VETERAN

1. NAME OF VETERAN (Full name, last name first)

BURRELL UPCHURCH

2. NAME OF STATE FROM WHICH HE SERVED

GEORGIA

3. WAR IN WHICH OR DATES BETWEEN WHICH HE SERVED

1812

4. BRANCH IN WHICH HE SERVED

INFANTRY

CAVALRY

ARTILLERY

OTHER (Specify)

5. UNIT IN WHICH HE SERVED (Name of regiment or number, company, etc.)

6. KIND OF SERVICE (Check)

VOLUNTEERS

REGULARS

7. IF SERVICE WAS CIVIL WAR (Check)

UNION

CONFEDERATE

NOTE - If you checked "Confederate" in item 7, you need NOT fill in the following items:

8. VETERAN'S PLACE OF BIRTH

GEORGIA

9. DATE OF BIRTH UNKNOWN

1780-1790

10. VETERAN'S PLACE OF DEATH UNKNOWN

POSSIBLY ALABAMA

11. DATE OF DEATH

AFTER 1836

12. FILE NUMBER OF PENSION OR BOUNTY LAND RECORD

13. PLACE(S) WHERE HE LIVED AFTER SERVICE

PERRY CO, MISS 1820
WILCOX CO, ALA 1830

14. IF VETERAN LIVED IN A HOME FOR SOLDIERS, ENTER LOCATION (City and State)

15. NAME OF WIDOW OR OTHER CLAIMANT FOR PENSION OR BOUNTY LAND

NAME	ROY WHITE
STREET ADDRESS	2031 SUT ROSS HWY
CITY, ZONE, AND STATE	HOUSTON TEXAS 77006

BE SURE TO ENTER YOUR MAILING ADDRESS IN THE BLOCK TO THE LEFT.

XXXXXXXXXXXX

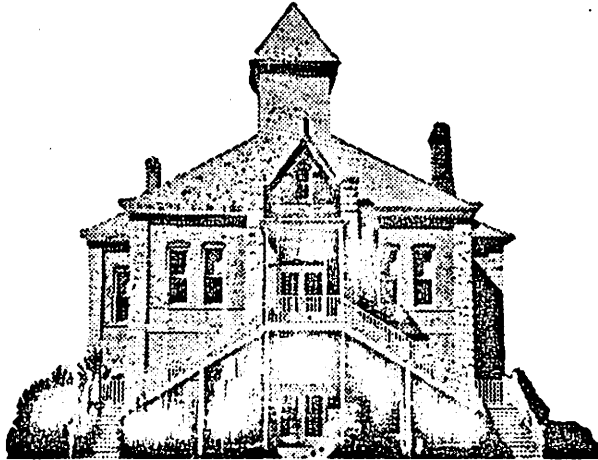
I have checked the marriage license record that I mailed you, and after examining the old handwriting, I guess that the marriage license was executed on the 30th day of November, instead of the 20th. It looks more like 20th, but is very hard to read, and I was not giving the time much thought. Sorry, that I am unable to send a ~~XX~~ photo-copy. If you will return the copy, I can change it, or if it is possible for you to do it, it will be alright with me. The license was definitely issued on the 29th day of Nov. 1856.

Yours very truly,

Geraldine Foster, Deputy

(THE ORIGINAL, IN POSSESSION OF MACK P. UPCHURCH, TOMBALL, TEX)
SHOWS THE MARRIAGE AS TAKING PLACE ON 30 NOVEMBER)

Ray White



Anderson, Texas 12-19-66 1966

Mr. Roy White

P.O. Box 141

Refugio, Texas

IN ACCOUNT WITH

Trinston Harris

County Clerk of Grimes County, Texas

certified copy of marriage license

\$1.00

I do not find the other marriage license recorded here.

Geraldine Foster

20 DECEMBER 1966

SURE DO APPRECIATE YOUR SENDING THE CERTIFIED COPY. UNFORTUNATELY, I BELIEVE YOU MADE AN ERROR AS YOU HAVE THE LICENSE BEING ISSUED ON 29 NOVEMBER 1856 AND THE MARRIAGE AS TAKING PLACE ON 20 NOVEMBER 1856. (WHICH DATE IS WRONG AND WHAT IS THE CORRECT DATE)

VOL. H, PG. 267 MARRIAGE RECORDS

JAMES UPCHURCH & ELIZABETH MILLER

SINCERELY,

Roy White

JAMES UPCHURCH

Y

VOL. H, pg. 267 Marriage records.

TO/ MARRIAGE LICENSE

Y

ELIZABETH MILLER

Y

THE STATE OF TEXAS Y

COUNTY OF GRIMES Y

TO ANY REGULARLY ORDAINED MINISTER OF THE GOSPEL, JUDGE
OF THE DISTRICT COURT, CHIEF JUSTICE OF THE COUNTY COURT
OR JUSTICE OF THE PEACE FOR SAID COUNTY, GREETING:

YOU ARE HEREBY AUTHORIZED TO CELEBRATE THE RITES OF MATRIMONY
BETWEEN

JAMES UPCHURCH

and

ELIZABETH MILLER

of our said County and make return of this License within sixty
days with your endorsement hereon how you have executed the same.

GIVEN under my hand and official and the seal of the County
Court of said Grimes County on the 29th day of November, A.D. 1856.

(L.S.)

G.M. Mooring, Clerk
County Court, Grimes County.

Executed as above authorized on the 20th day of Nov. A.D. 1856.
By J. Goble, Ordained Minister.

The above and foregoing are true copies of the original License
and of the Endorsement thereon as returned and filed in my office
on 3rd day of December, A.D. 1856. To which I certify.

G.M. Mooring, Clerk county
Court, Grimes Co.

THE STATE OF TEXAS §
COUNTY OF GRIMES § I, TRINSTON HARRIS, Clerk of the County
Court of Grimes county, Texas, do hereby certify that the foregoing
is a true and correct copy of the MARRIAGE LICENSE of JAMES UPCHURCH
and ELIZABETH MILLER, as shown recorded in vol. H, page 267 of the
Marriage Records of Grimes County, Texas.

GIVEN UNDER MY HAND AND SEAL OF OFFICE this the 19th day of
December, 1966.

TRINSTON HARRIS, C.C.G.C.

BY

Geraldine Foster
Geraldine Foster, Deputy

HUSBAND **UPCHURCH, Moses**

Birth **19 April 1816** Place **Tennessee**
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Death **24 June 1886** Place **Bedias, Grimes County, Texas**
 Burial _____ Place **Bedias, Grimes County, Texas**
 Father _____ Mother (Maiden Name) _____
 Mar. _____ Place _____
 Other Wives (If any) _____

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?
Mr. R. A. Isbell
Bedias, Texas
 (Grandson) of Moses & Nancy

WIFE **LAURY, Nancy**

Birth **20 November, 1835** Place _____
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Death **14 August 1888** Place **Bedias, Grimes County, Texas**
 Burial _____ Place **Bedias, Grimes County, Texas**
 Father _____ Mother (Maiden Name) _____
 Other Husb. (If any) _____

Name and address of person submitting this sheet:

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth)	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN		State or Country	DIED			MARRIED
		Day	Mo.	Yr.	Town	County		Day	Mo.	Yr.	
F	1 UPCHURCH, Della S.			Nov 1854				9	Oct	1905	Date To Howard, Caster W.
M	2 UPCHURCH, Riley J.			22 May 1856					July	1920	Date To
F	3 UPCHURCH, Texana			1857						1945	Date To Overby.
M	4 UPCHURCH, Milton E.			15 Oct 1860				15	Feb	1934	Date To Carter, Mary
M	5 UPCHURCH, Robert E. Lee			6 June 1861	Pankey	Grimes	Texas	17	Aug	1922	Date To 18 June 1919 Davis, Fannie Verna
F	6 UPCHURCH, M. Paralee			1862							Date To Isbell, Sam A.
M	7 UPCHURCH, John Bunion			1864							Date To Wilkerson, Hattie
F	8 UPCHURCH, Minta			1866							Date To Wheeler, Milton
F	9 UPCHURCH, Ionia E.			1 March 1868				20	Jan	1890	Date To Wheeler, J. M.
M	10 UPCHURCH, Joe C.			1872						1908	Date To
	11										Date To
	12										Date To
	13										Date To
	14										Date To
	15										Date To

Place Additional Genealogical and Historical Data on Reverse Side

Burwell Upchurch } This Indenture made and entered into this ninth day of February in the
year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty eight Between Burwell
Upchurch of the first part and Martin Prewitt of the county of the county of
March 6th 1839 } will con of the second part witnesseth that the said Burwell

for and in consideration of the sum of five hundred dollars to
said the receipt and payment of which is hereby acknowledged both by
and delivered unto the said Prewitt the following described lands to wit the East
quarter of Section twenty one and seven and a half acres of the west half of the
quarter of Section twenty two as was wanted and valued all in Township fourteen
Six East of the said District of Columbia in the State of Alabama and county of Wilcox
to have and to hold unto the said Prewitt his heirs and assigns in full and complete against
myself my heirs and assigns or lawful claim or claims of any person or persons who
soever and of the said Upchurch his heirs and assigns and warrant that I have full
power to convey and that my title are good as above described for witness whereof
I have hereunto set my name and seal this the day above written Burwell Upchurch
signed sealed and delivered in the presence of Mr. Rushing Burwell Harmon

The State of Alabama } this day came before me Burwell Harmon an acting Justice of the peace
County of } for said county Burwell Upchurch who acknowledged that he signed
sealed and delivered the foregoing deed the purposes therein contained and expressed this the ninth
day of February A D 1838 Upchurch Burwell Upchurch J. Burwell Harmon J.

Philip D. ... } whereat in presence of the above of the chartered and flourished of arbitrators
Deed to } appointed by the Court with consent of parties to decide upon the matter and thing
at 11 ... }

HUSBAND UPCHURCH, John William Riley

Birth 19 Feb. 1829 Place
Chr Place
Death 11 Jan. 1851 Place Choctaw Co., Alabama
Burial Place
Father BURWELL UPCHURCH Mother (Maiden Name)
Mar 16 Dec. 1847 Place Sumter Co., Ala.
Other Wives (if any)

Where was information shown on this family record obtained? Family Bible of H. E. Humphries Family, Rt. 1, Annona, Texas Red River Co. Records at Clarksville, Texas Boxelder Cemetery, SE Red River Co., Texas

Name and address of person submitting this sheet:

WIFE Sarah Margaret McGregor

Birth 15 August 1829 Place Alabama
Chr Place
Death 23 Jan. 1899 Place Red River Co., Texas
Burial Place
Father William Turner McGregor Mother (Maiden Name) Ellender Allen
Other Husb. (if any) 2nd Benajah W. Bryant

Table with columns: Male or Female, CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth), WHEN BORN (Day Mo. Yr.), WHERE BORN (Town County), State or Country, DIED (Day Mo. Yr.), MARRIED (Date To). Rows 1-15.

Place Additional Genealogical and Historical Data on Reverse Side

TEXAS STATE BOARD OF HEALTH
BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS
STANDARD CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

29376
437 D

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH

NAME OF DECEASED *William H. Hadden*

RESIDENCE No. *1106* Street *Waco, Texas*

PERSONAL AND HISTORICAL DATA

SEX *Male* COLOR *White* SINGLE, MARRIED, OR DIVORCED *Married*

DATE OF BIRTH *Dec 18 1880* PLACE OF BIRTH *Waco, Texas*

EDUCATION *High School*

NAME OF FATHER *Don't know* NAME OF MOTHER *Don't know*

NAME OF DECEASED *William H. Hadden*

DATE OF DEATH *Aug 4 1926* TIME OF DEATH *10:00 AM*

PLACE OF DEATH *Home*

CAUSE OF DEATH *Organic heart disease*

PLACE OF BURIAL *Waco, Texas* DATE OF BURIAL *Aug 8 1926*

REGISTRAR *W. H. Hadden*

STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF TRAVIS

a. M Lerman? County TX
near Waco

E. P. Upchurch
a. 4 AUG 1926
Heart disease

b. Grimes Co, TX

I HEREBY CERTIFY THAT THE ABOVE IS AN EXACT PHOTOGRAPHIC COPY OF THE ORIGINAL CERTIFICATE FILED IN THE BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS, TEXAS DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, AUSTIN, TEXAS

ISSUED
OCT 2 6 1966

W. H. Hadden
STATE REGISTRAR

LITTLEBERRY CHAMPION
ENNIS LOFTIN
(Sons-in-law of Burwell Upchurch)

The below listed notes include all proceedings of L.B. Champion that were seen and some, but not all, of the ones Ennis Loftin were involved in -- Roy White

- Feb 1838 Ordered by the Court that Ennis Loftin be appointed Overseer of the Poor in (I.E.I) Macon Beat.
(Minutes Comm. Court, Clarke Co., Ala. 1837-1849 p. 13)
("Macon" is a former name for present-day Grove Hill, Ala.)
- Feb 1844 It is ordered by the Court that a warrant issue on the County Treasury in favor of Ennis Loftin Esqr for the sum of six dollars thirty seven and a half cents to be paid out of fines and forfeitures.
(Minutes Comm. Court 1837-1849 p. 147)
- Feb 1841 Ordered by the Court that Littleberry Champion be appointed overseer of the road from Peebles Store to the County line in the direction to the Upper Peach Tree. 3rd Grade 34th Precinct Choctaw Corner Beat Appor
(Minutes Comm. Court 1837-1849 p. 61)
(above Order identically recorded on page 67)
- Feb 1834 Ordered that Ennis Loftin be appointed Overseer of road from Piney Woods Creek to Lofton's store. 10th prec. 2nd Grade
(Minutes Comm. Court 1832-1849 Book "B" p. 37)
- 7 May 1832 Ordered by the Court that Jason B. Williamson, Littleberry Champion, John Moore, (I.M. or J.M.) Montgomery, Burrel Claiton, John Painter and Absalom Presnall be appointed Commissioners to lay off a road commencing at the State road near Silas Scarborough's to intersect the road leading from the Upper Peach tree at Cub Creek the nearest and best way.
(Minutes Comm. Court 1832-1849 Book "B" p. 1)
(in 1832 Silas Scarborough owned some land in section 11 TS 10 R 3E)
- 1836 Littleberry Champion received \$6.25(Comm. Ct. Min. 1832-1849 Bk"B" p. 88)
- 1839 Littleberry Champion Received \$1.25(" " " " " " p.112)
- 1847 Ennis Loftin a juror(Comm. Ct. Min. 1832-1849 Book "B")
(apparently the latest mention of Ennis Loftin in Clarke County although can't be sure -- he is listed in 1850 census of Marengo County, Ala.)

Refer to notes made concerning Burrell/Burwell Upchurch and Moses Upchurch for additional references to Littleberry Champion and Ennis Loftin.

[Faint, illegible handwritten text]

Blossing, Texas. March 8th 1919

Mr. H. B. Terrell, Comptroller,
Austin, Texas.

Dear Sir:-

In accordance with your letter of the 7th inst. Warrant No. 22,848 to the order of Mrs. S. E. Upchurch, deceased, is returned for cancellation, mortuary warrant having been received by Mrs. Mennie White, daughter of deceased.

Very truly yours,

[Handwritten signature]

COMPTROLLER'S OFFICE
RECEIVED
MAR 10 1919
10013

[Handwritten notes]
2-2-9-19
Ret -

[Handwritten notes]
~~10974~~